

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa

Khuddakanikāye

Paṭisambhidāmaggaṇṇī

1. Mahāvaggo

Mātikā

1. Sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.
2. Sutvāna saṃvare paññā sīlamaye ñāṇaṃ.
3. Saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhībhāvanāmaye ñāṇaṃ.
4. Paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.
5. Atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ.
6. Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ.
7. Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ.
8. Bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ.
9. Muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.
10. Bahiddhā vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhuññāṇaṃ.
11. Dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.
12. Payogappaṭippassaddhi paññā phale ñāṇaṃ.
13. Chinnavaṭṭamanupassane [[chinnamanupassane \(syā.\)](#), [chinnavaṭṭamanupassane \(sī. aṭṭha.\)](#)] paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.
14. Tadā samudāgate [[samupāgate \(syā.\)](#)] dhamme passane paññā paccavekkhaṇe ñāṇaṃ.
15. Ajjhattavavatthāne paññā vatthunānatte ñāṇaṃ.
16. Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaranānatte ñāṇaṃ.
17. Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ.
18. Catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte ñāṇaṃ.

19. Navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānatte ñāṇaṃ.
20. Abhiññāpaññā ñātaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
21. Pariññāpaññā tīraṇaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
22. Pahāne paññā pariccāgaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
23. Bhāvanāpaññā ekarasaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
24. Sacchikiriyaṇā phassaṇaṭṭhe [phusaṇaṭṭhe (ka.)] ñāṇaṃ.
25. Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.
26. Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.
27. Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.
28. Paṭibhānanānatte paññā [paṭibhānanānatte (syā.)] paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.
29. Vihāranānatte paññā vihāraṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
30. Samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
31. Vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
32. Avikkheparisuddhattā āsavaśamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhimhi ñāṇaṃ.
33. Dassanādhipateyyaṃ santo ca vihārādhigamo paṇītādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ.
34. Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvata paññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.
35. Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ.
36. Sabbadhammānaṃ sammā samucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭṭhānatā paññā samasīsaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
37. Puthunānattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekhaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.
38. Asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.
39. Nānādharmappakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ.
40. Sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅgahatānānattakattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ.
41. Veditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ.
42. Phuṭṭhattā paññā pariyogāhaṇe [pariyogāhane (syā.)] ñāṇaṃ.

43. Samodahane paññā padēsavihāre ñāṇaṃ.

44. Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.

45. Nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.

46. Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.

47. Suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.

48. Vosagge [vossagge (bahūsu)] paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.

49. Tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.

50. Kāyampi cittampi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññañca lahusaññañca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjhanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ.

51. Vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyogāhaṇe paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇaṃ.

52. Tiṇṇannaṃ cittānaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādasena nānattekattaviññācariyā pariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyañāṇaṃ.

53. Paccayappavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānattekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ.

54. Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanatṭhe paññā dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ.

55. Catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasībhāvatā paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ.

56. Pariññaṭṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ.

57. Pahānaṭṭhe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ.

58. Sacchikiriyaṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ.

59. Bhāvanaṭṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.

60. Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ.

61. Dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ.

62. Dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ.

63. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ.

64. Atthaṭṭhisambhide ñāṇaṃ.

65. Dhammaṭṭhisambhide ñāṇaṃ.

66. Niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.
 67. Paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.
 68. Indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ.
 69. Sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ.
 70. Yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ.
 71. Mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.
 72. Sabbaññutañāṇaṃ.
 73. Anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

Imāni tesattati ñāṇāni. Imesaṃ tesattatiyā ñāṇānaṃ sattaṣaṭṭhi ñāṇāni sāvakaśādharaṇāni; cha ñāṇāni aśādharaṇāni sāvakehi.

Mātikā niṭṭhitā.

1. Ñāṇakathā

1. Sutamayañāṇaniddeso

1. Kathaṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

“Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā pariññeyyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā pahātabbā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā ṭhitibhāgiyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā visesabhāgiyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Ime dhammā nibbedhabhāgiyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Sabbe dhammā anattā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasacca”nti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ [dukkhasamudayo (syā.)] ariyasacca”nti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ [dukkhanirodho (syā.)] aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā] ariyasacca”nti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

“Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasacca”nti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

2. Kathaṃ “ime dhammā abhiññeyyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo abhiññeyyo – sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā. Dve dhammā abhiññeyyā – dve dhātuyo. Tayo dhammā abhiññeyyā – tisso dhātuyo. Cattāro dhammā abhiññeyyā – cattāri ariyasaccāni. Pañca dhammā abhiññeyyā – pañca vimuttāyatanāni. Cha dhammā abhiññeyyā – cha anuttariyāni. Satta dhammā abhiññeyyā – satta niddasavatthūni. Aṭṭha dhammā abhiññeyyā – aṭṭha abhikhāyatanāni. Nava dhammā abhiññeyyā – nava anupubbavihārā. Dasa dhammā abhiññeyyā – dasa nijjaravatthūni.

3. “Sabbāṃ, bhikkhave, abhiññeyyāṃ. Kiñca, bhikkhave, sabbāṃ abhiññeyyāṃ? Cakkhu [cakkhuṃ (syā. ka.)], bhikkhave, abhiññeyyāṃ; rūpā abhiññeyyā; cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ; cakkhusamphasso abhiññeyyo; yampidaṃ [yamidaṃ (ka.)] saṃ. ni. 4.52 passitabbo] cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi abhiññeyyāṃ. Sotaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ; saddā abhiññeyyā...pe... ghānaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ; gandhā abhiññeyyā... jivhā abhiññeyyā; rasā abhiññeyyā... kāyo abhiññeyyo; phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā... mano abhiññeyyo; dhammā abhiññeyyā; manovīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo; yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi abhiññeyyāṃ.”

Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ; vedanā abhiññeyyā; saññā abhiññeyyā; saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā; viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ.

Cakkhu abhiññeyyāṃ; sotaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ; ghānaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ; jivhā abhiññeyyā; kāyo abhiññeyyo; mano abhiññeyyo. Rūpā abhiññeyyā; saddā abhiññeyyā; gandhā abhiññeyyā; rasā abhiññeyyā; phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā; dhammā abhiññeyyā. Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ; sotavīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ; ghānavīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ; jivhāvīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ; kāyavīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ; manovīññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyāṃ. Cakkhusamphasso abhiññeyyo; sotasamphasso abhiññeyyo; ghānasamphasso abhiññeyyo; jivhāsamphasso abhiññeyyo; kāyasamphasso abhiññeyyo; manosamphasso abhiññeyyo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; sotasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; ghānasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; jivhāsamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; kāyasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; manosamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā. Rūpasaññā abhiññeyyā; saddasaññā abhiññeyyā; gandhasaññā abhiññeyyā; rasasaññā abhiññeyyā; phoṭṭhabbasaññā abhiññeyyā; dhammasaññā abhiññeyyā. Rūpasañcetanā abhiññeyyā; saddasañcetanā abhiññeyyā; gandhasañcetanā abhiññeyyā; rasasañcetanā abhiññeyyā; phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā abhiññeyyā; dhammasañcetanā abhiññeyyā. Rūpaṇhā abhiññeyyā; saddaṇhā abhiññeyyā; gandhaṇhā abhiññeyyā; rasaṇhā abhiññeyyā; phoṭṭhabbaṇhā abhiññeyyā; dhammaṇhā abhiññeyyā. Rūpavitakko abhiññeyyo; saddavitakko abhiññeyyo; gandhavitakko abhiññeyyo; rasavitakko abhiññeyyo; phoṭṭhabbavitakko abhiññeyyo; dhammavitakko abhiññeyyo. Rūpavicāro abhiññeyyo; saddavicāro abhiññeyyo; gandhavicāro abhiññeyyo; rasavicāro abhiññeyyo; phoṭṭhabbavicāro abhiññeyyo; dhammavicāro abhiññeyyo.

4. Pathavīdhātu abhiññeyyā; āpodhātu abhiññeyyā; tejodhātu abhiññeyyā; vāyodhātu abhiññeyyā; ākāsadhātu abhiññeyyā; viññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā.

Pathavīkaṣiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; āpokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; tejokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; vāyokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; nīlakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; pītakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; lohitaṅkaṣiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; odātakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; ākāsakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; viññāṇakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

Kesā abhiññeyyā; lomā abhiññeyyā; nakhā abhiññeyyā; dantā abhiññeyyā; taco abhiññeyyo, maṃsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; nhārū [nahārū (syā.)] abhiññeyyā; aṭṭhī abhiññeyyā; aṭṭhimiñjā abhiññeyyā [aṭṭhimañjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ (syā. ka.)]; vakkāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; hadayaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; yakanāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; kilomakāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; pihakāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; papphāsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; antaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ antaguṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; udariyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; karīsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; pittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; semhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; pubbo abhiññeyyo; lohitaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; sedo abhiññeyyo; medo abhiññeyyo; assu abhiññeyyaṃ; vasā abhiññeyyā; kheḷo abhiññeyyo; siṅghāṇikā abhiññeyyā; lasikā abhiññeyyā; muttaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; matthaluṅgaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; rūpāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Sotāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; saddāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Ghānāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; gandhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Jivhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; rasāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Kāyāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Manāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

Cakkhudhātu abhiññeyyā; rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā; cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā. Sotadhātu abhiññeyyā; saddadhātu abhiññeyyā; sotaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā. Ghānadhātu abhiññeyyā; gandhadhātu abhiññeyyā; ghānaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā. Jivhādhātu abhiññeyyā; rasadhātu abhiññeyyā; jivhāviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā. Kāyadhātu abhiññeyyā; phoṭṭhabbadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāyaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā. Manodhātu abhiññeyyā; dhammadhātu abhiññeyyā; manoviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā.

Cakkhundriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; sotindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; ghānindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; jivhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; kāyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; manindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; jivitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; itthindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; purisindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; sukhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; dukkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; somanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; upekkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; vīriyindriyaṃ [viriyindriyaṃ (syā.)] abhiññeyyaṃ; satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; aññātāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

5. Kāmadhātu abhiññeyyā; rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā; arūpadhātu abhiññeyyā. Kāmabhavo abhiññeyyo; rūpabhavo abhiññeyyo; arūpabhavo abhiññeyyo. Saññābhavo abhiññeyyo; asaññābhavo abhiññeyyo; nevasaññānāsaññābhavo abhiññeyyo. Ekavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo; catuvokārabhavo abhiññeyyo; pañcavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo.

6. Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ [paṭhamajjhānaṃ (syā.) evamīdisesu ṭhānesu] abhiññeyyaṃ; dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; catutthaṃ jhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Mettācetovimutti abhiññeyyā; karuṇācetovimutti abhiññeyyā; muditācetovimutti abhiññeyyā; upekkhācetovimutti abhiññeyyā. Ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ samāpatti abhiññeyyā; viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samāpatti abhiññeyyā; ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpatti abhiññeyyā; nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpatti abhiññeyyā.

Avijjā abhiññeyyā; saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā; viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; nāmarūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; saḷāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; phassa abhiññeyyo; vedanā abhiññeyyā; taṇhā abhiññeyyā; upādānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; bhavo abhiññeyyo; jāti abhiññeyyā; jarāmaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

7. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā. Vedanā abhiññeyyā...pe... saññā abhiññeyyā...pe... saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā...pe... viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhu abhiññeyyaṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; jarāmaṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā.

Dukkhaṃ pariññatṭho abhiññeyyo; dukkhasamudayassa pahānatṭho abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyatṭho abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanatṭho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññatṭho abhiññeyyo; rūpasamudayassa pahānatṭho abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyatṭho abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanatṭho abhiññeyyo. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa... cakkhussa...pe... jarāmaṇassa pariññatṭho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇasamudayassa pahānatṭho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodhassa sacchikiriyatṭho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanatṭho abhiññeyyo.

Dukkhaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhatṭho abhiññeyyo; dukkhasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhatṭho abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhatṭho abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhatṭho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññāpaṭivedhatṭho abhiññeyyo; rūpasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhatṭho abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhatṭho abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhatṭho abhiññeyyo. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa... cakkhussa...pe... jarāmaṇassa pariññāpaṭivedhatṭho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhatṭho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodhassa sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhatṭho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhatṭho abhiññeyyo.

8. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo; dukkhaṃ samudayanirodho abhiññeyyo; dukkhaṃ chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo; dukkhaṃ assādo abhiññeyyo; dukkhaṃ ādīnavo abhiññeyyo; dukkhaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo; rūpassa samudayanirodho abhiññeyyo; rūpassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo; rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo; rūpassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo; rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā...pe... saññā abhiññeyyā... saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā... viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ... cakkhu abhiññeyyaṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; jarāmaṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇassa samudayanirodho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇassa assādo abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo; dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā; dukkhaṃ assādo abhiññeyyo; dukkhaṃ ādīnavo abhiññeyyo; dukkhaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo; rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā; rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo; rūpassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo; rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā...pe... saññā abhiññeyyā... saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā... viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ... cakkhu abhiññeyyaṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; jarāmaṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodho abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā; jarāmaṇassa assādo abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo; jarāmaṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

9. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā; dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā; nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā; virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā; nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Rūpe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā; rūpe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; rūpe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā; rūpe nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā; rūpe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā; rūpe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā

abhiññeyyā. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā; jarāmarañe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; jarāmarañe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā; jarāmarañe nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā; jarāmarañe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā; jarāmarañe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

10. Uppādo abhiññeyyo; pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; āyūhanā [āyūhanā (syā.) [evamuparipi](#)] abhiññeyyā; paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā; gati abhiññeyyā; nibbatti abhiññeyyā; upapatti abhiññeyyā; jāti abhiññeyyā; jarā abhiññeyyā; byādhi abhiññeyyo, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; soko abhiññeyyo; paridevo abhiññeyyo; upāyāso abhiññeyyo.

Anuppādo abhiññeyyo; appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; anāyūhanā [anāyūhanā (syā.) [evamuparipi](#)] abhiññeyyā; appaṭisandhi abhiññeyyā; agati abhiññeyyā; anibbatti abhiññeyyā; anupapatti abhiññeyyā; ajāti abhiññeyyā; ajarā abhiññeyyā; abyādhi abhiññeyyo; amataṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; asoko abhiññeyyo; aparidevo abhiññeyyo; anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

Uppādo abhiññeyyo; anuppādo abhiññeyyo; pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā abhiññeyyā; anāyūhanā abhiññeyyā. Paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā; appaṭisandhi abhiññeyyā. Gati abhiññeyyā; agati abhiññeyyā. Nibbatti abhiññeyyā; anibbatti abhiññeyyā. Upapatti abhiññeyyā; anupapatti abhiññeyyā. Jāti abhiññeyyā; ajāti abhiññeyyā. Jarā abhiññeyyā; ajarā abhiññeyyā. Byādhi abhiññeyyo; abyādhi abhiññeyyo. Maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; amataṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko abhiññeyyo; asoko abhiññeyyo. Paridevo abhiññeyyo; aparidevo abhiññeyyo. Upāyāso abhiññeyyo; anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

Uppādo dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso dukkhanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Anuppādo sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appavattaṃ sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Animittaṃ sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anāyūhanā sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appaṭisandhi sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Agati sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anibbatti sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupapatti sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajāti sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajarā sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Abyādhi sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Amataṃ sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Asoko sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Aparidevo sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupāyāso sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Uppādo dukkhaṃ, anuppādo sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ, appavattaṃ sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ, animittaṃ sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā dukkhaṃ, anāyūhanā sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi dukkhaṃ, appaṭisandhi sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati dukkhaṃ, agati sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti dukkhaṃ, anibbatti sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti dukkhaṃ, anupapatti sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti dukkhaṃ, ajāti sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā dukkhaṃ, ajarā sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi dukkhaṃ, abyādhi sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, amataṃ sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko dukkhaṃ, asoko sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo dukkhaṃ, aparidevo sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso dukkhaṃ, anupāyāso sukhanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Uppādo bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso bhayanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Anuppādo khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appavattaṃ khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Animittaṃ khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anāyūhanā khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appaṭisandhi khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Agati khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anibbatti khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupapatti khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajāti khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajarā khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Abyādhi khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Amataṃ khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Asoko khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Aparidevo khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupāyāso khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Uppādo bhayaṃ, anuppādo khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ bhayaṃ, appavattaṃ khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ bhayaṃ, animittaṃ khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā bhayaṃ, anāyūhanā khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi bhayaṃ, appaṭisandhi khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati bhayaṃ, agati khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti bhayaṃ, anibbatti khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti bhayaṃ, anupapatti khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti bhayaṃ, ajāti khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā bhayaṃ, ajarā khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi bhayaṃ, abyādhi khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ bhayaṃ, amataṃ khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko bhayaṃ, asoko khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo bhayaṃ, aparidevo khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso bhayaṃ, anupāyāso khemanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Uppādo sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso sāmisananti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Anuppādo nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appavattaṃ nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Animittaṃ nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anāyūhanā nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appaṭisandhi nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Agati nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anibbatti nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupapatti nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajāti nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajarā nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Abyādhi nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Amataṃ nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Asoko nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Aparidevo nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupāyāso nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Uppādo sāmisaṃ, anuppādo nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ, appavattaṃ nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ sāmisaṃ, animittaṃ nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā sāmisaṃ, anāyūhanā nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi sāmisaṃ, appaṭisandhi nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati sāmisaṃ, agati nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti sāmisaṃ, anibbatti nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti sāmisaṃ, anupapatti nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti sāmisaṃ, ajāti nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā sāmisaṃ, ajarā nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi sāmisaṃ, abyādhi nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ sāmisaṃ, amataṃ nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko sāmisaṃ, asoko nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo sāmisaṃ, aparidevo nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso sāmisaṃ, anupāyāso nirāmisanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Uppādo saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso saṅkhārāti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Anuppādo nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appavattaṃ nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Animittaṃ nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anāyūhanā nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Appaṭisandhi nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Agati nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anibbatti nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Anupapatti nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajāti nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Ajarā nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Abyādhi nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Amataṃ nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Asoko nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Aparidevo nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Anupāyāso nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Uppādo saṅkhārā, anuppādo nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Pavattaṃ saṅkhārā, appavattaṃ nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nimittaṃ saṅkhārā, animittaṃ nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Āyūhanā saṅkhārā, anāyūhanā nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paṭisandhi saṅkhārā, appaṭisandhi nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Gati saṅkhārā, agati nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Nibbatti saṅkhārā, anibbatti nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upapatti saṅkhārā, anupapatti nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jāti saṅkhārā, ajāti nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Jarā saṅkhārā, ajarā nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Byādhi saṅkhārā, abyādhi nibbāna'nti abhiññeyyaṃ. Maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā, amataṃ nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Soko saṅkhārā, asoko nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Paridevo saṅkhārā, aparidevo nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ. Upāyāso saṅkhārā, anupāyāso nibbānanti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro.

11. Pariggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; parivāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo; paripūraṭṭho [paripūraṇaṭṭho (ka.), paripūriṭṭho (sī. aṭṭha.)] abhiññeyyo; ekaggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; avisāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo; anāvilaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; aniñjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekattupaṭṭhānavasena cittassa ṭhitaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ārammaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo; pahānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vuṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vivaṭṭanaṭṭho [nivattanaṭṭho (ka.)] abhiññeyyo; santaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; paṇītaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; anāsavaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; taraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; animittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; appaṇihitaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; suññataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ekarasatṭho abhiññeyyo; anativattanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; yuganaddhaṭṭho [yuganandhanaṭṭho (ka.)] abhiññeyyo; niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; hetuṭṭho [hetaṭṭho (syā.)] abhiññeyyo; dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ādhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

12. Samathassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; **vipassanāya anupassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo;** samathavipassanānaṃ ekarasatṭho abhiññeyyo; yuganaddhassa anativattanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; sikkhāya samādānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ārammaṇassa gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo; līnassa cittassa paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; uddhatassa cittassa niggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ubhovisuddhānaṃ ajjupekkhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīsēdhigamaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; uttari paṭivedhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; saccābhisamayāṭṭho abhiññeyyo; nirodhe patitṭhāpakatṭho abhiññeyyo.

Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīriyindriyassa paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; satindriyassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; samādhindriyassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; paññindriyassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

Saddhābalassa assaddhiye akampiyatṭho abhiññeyyo; vīriyabalassa kosajje akampiyatṭho abhiññeyyo; satibalassa pamāde akampiyatṭho abhiññeyyo; samādhibalassa uddhacce akampiyatṭho abhiññeyyo; paññābalassa avijjāya akampiyatṭho abhiññeyyo.

Satisambojjhaṅgassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa pavicayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; pītisambojjhaṅgassa pharaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa upasamaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; samādhisambojjhaṅgassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

Sammādiṭṭhiyā dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; sammāsaṅkappassa abhiniropanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; sammāvācāya pariggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; sammākammantassa samuṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; sammāājīvassa vodānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; sammāvāyāmassa paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; sammāsatiyā upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; sammāsamādhissa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

13. Indriyānaṃ ādhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; balānaṃ akampiyatṭho abhiññeyyo; bojjhaṅgānaṃ niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo; satipaṭṭhānānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo;

sammappadhānaṃ padhanaṃ abhiññeyyo; iddhipādānaṃ ijjanaṃ abhiññeyyo; saccānaṃ tathaṃ abhiññeyyo; payogaṃ [maggānaṃ (sabbattha) aṭṭhakathā passitabbā] paṭippassaddhaṃ abhiññeyyo; phalaṃ sacchikiriyāṃ abhiññeyyo.

Vitakkassa abhiniropanaṃ abhiññeyyo; vicārassa upavicāraṃ abhiññeyyo; pītiyā pharaṇaṃ abhiññeyyo; sukhaṃ abhisandanaṃ abhiññeyyo. Cittassa ekaggaṃ abhiññeyyo. Āvajjanaṃ abhiññeyyo; vijānaṃ abhiññeyyo; pajānaṃ abhiññeyyo; sañjānaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekodaṃ abhiññeyyo. Abhiññāya nītaṃ abhiññeyyo; pariññāya tīraṇaṃ abhiññeyyo; pahānaṃ pariccāgaṃ abhiññeyyo; bhāvanāya ekaṃ abhiññeyyo; sacchikiriyāya phassaṃ abhiññeyyo; khandhānaṃ khandhaṃ abhiññeyyo; dhātūnaṃ dhātuṃ [dhātaṃ (syā.)] abhiññeyyo; āyatanānaṃ āyanaṃ abhiññeyyo; saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhaṃ abhiññeyyo; asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhaṃ abhiññeyyo.

14. Cittaṃ abhiññeyyo; cittaṃ antariyaṃ abhiññeyyo; cittaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ abhiññeyyo; cittaṃ vivaṭṭanaṃ abhiññeyyo; cittaṃ hetuṃ abhiññeyyo; cittaṃ paccayaṃ abhiññeyyo; cittaṃ vatthuṃ [vatthaṃ (syā.)] abhiññeyyo; cittaṃ bhūmaṃ [bhummaṃ (syā. sī. aṭṭha.) (ekatte upanibandhanaṃ abhiññeyyo) (ka.) aṭṭhakathā passitabbā] abhiññeyyo; cittaṃ ārammaṇaṃ abhiññeyyo; cittaṃ gocaraṃ abhiññeyyo; cittaṃ cariyaṃ abhiññeyyo; cittaṃ gataṃ abhiññeyyo; cittaṃ abhinīhāraṃ abhiññeyyo; cittaṃ niyyānaṃ abhiññeyyo; cittaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyo.

15. Ekatte āvajjanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte vijānaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte pajānaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte sañjānaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte ekadaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte upanibandhaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte pakkhandaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte pasīdanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte santiṭṭhanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte vimuccanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte “etaṃ santa”nti passanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte yānikataṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte vatthukataṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte anuṭṭhitaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte paricitaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte susamāradhaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte pariggahaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte parivāraṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte paripūraṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte samodhānaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte adhiṭṭhānaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte āsevanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte bhāvanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte bahulīkammaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte susamuggataṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte suvimuttaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte bujjhanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte anubujjanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte paṭibujjanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte sambujjanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte anubodhanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte paṭibodhanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte sambodhanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhipakkhiyaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte anubodhipakkhiyaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte sambodhipakkhiyaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte jotanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte ujjotanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte anujotanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte paṭijotanaṃ abhiññeyyo; ekatte sañjotanaṃ abhiññeyyo.

16. Patāpanaṃ [pakāsaṃ (ka.)] abhiññeyyo; virocanaṃ abhiññeyyo; kilesānaṃ santāpanaṃ abhiññeyyo; amalaṃ abhiññeyyo; vimalaṃ abhiññeyyo; nimmalaṃ abhiññeyyo; samaṃ abhiññeyyo; samayaṃ abhiññeyyo; vivekaṃ abhiññeyyo; vivekacariyaṃ abhiññeyyo; virāgaṃ abhiññeyyo; virāgacariyaṃ abhiññeyyo; nirodhaṃ abhiññeyyo; nirodhacariyaṃ abhiññeyyo; vosaggaṃ [vossaggaṃ (syā. ka.)] abhiññeyyo; vosaggacariyaṃ abhiññeyyo; vimuttaṃ abhiññeyyo; vimutticariyaṃ abhiññeyyo.

Chandaṃ abhiññeyyo; chandassa mūlaṃ abhiññeyyo; chandassa pādaṃ abhiññeyyo; chandassa padhānaṃ abhiññeyyo; chandassa ijjanaṃ abhiññeyyo; chandassa adhimokkhaṃ abhiññeyyo; chandassa paggaṃ abhiññeyyo; chandassa upaṭṭhānaṃ abhiññeyyo; chandassa avikkhepaṃ abhiññeyyo; chandassa dassanaṃ abhiññeyyo.

Vīriyaṃ abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa mūlaṃ abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa pādaṃ abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa padhānaṃ abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa ijjanaṃ abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa adhimokkhaṃ abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa paggaṃ abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa upaṭṭhānaṃ abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa avikkhepaṃ

abhiññeyyo; vīriyassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

Cittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittassa ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittassa paggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; cittassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

Vīmaṃsaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya paggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; vīmaṃsāya dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

17. Dukkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; dukkhassa pīlanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; dukkhassa saṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; dukkhassa santāpaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; dukkhassa vipariṇāmaṭṭho abhiññeyyo. Samudayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; samudayassa āyūhanaṭṭho [āyuhanaṭṭho (syā.)] abhiññeyyo; samudayassa nidānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; samudayassa saññogaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; samudayassa palibodhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; nirodhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; nirodhassa vivekaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; nirodhassa asaṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; nirodhassa amataṭṭho abhiññeyyo. Maggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; maggassa niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo; maggassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; maggassa ādhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

Tathaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; anattaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; saccaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; paṭivedhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; abhijānanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; pari jānanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; dhammaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; dhātuṭṭho abhiññeyyo; ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; phassaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo; abhisamayāṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

18. Nekkhammaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; abyāpādo abhiññeyyo; ālokasaññā abhiññeyyā; avikkhepo abhiññeyyo; dhammavavatthānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; ñānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; pāmojjaṃ [pāmujjaṃ (syā.)] abhiññeyyaṃ.

Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; catutthaṃ jhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Ākāsaññācāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā; viññāññācāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā; ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā; nevaññāññācāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā; dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā; nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā; virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā; nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā; khayānupassanā abhiññeyyā; vayānupassanā abhiññeyyā; vipariṇāmānupassanā abhiññeyyā; animittānupassanā abhiññeyyā; appaṇihitānupassanā abhiññeyyā; suññatānupassanā abhiññeyyā; adhipaññādharmavipassanā abhiññeyyā; yathābhūtaññācāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā; ādīnavānupassanā abhiññeyyā; paṭisaṅkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā; vivaṭṭānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

19. Sotāpattimaggo abhiññeyyo; sotāpattiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā; sakadāgāmi maggo abhiññeyyo; sakadāgāmi phalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā; anāgāmi maggo abhiññeyyo; anāgāmi phalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā; arahattamaggo abhiññeyyo; arahattaphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; assaddhiye akampiyāṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; kosajje akampiyāṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; pamāde akampiyāṭṭhena satibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; uddhacce akampiyāṭṭhena samādhibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; avijjāya akampiyāṭṭhena paññābalaṃ

abhiññeyyaṃ; upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo; pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo; paggahaṭṭhena vīriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo; pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo; upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo; avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo; paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo.

Dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi abhiññeyyā; abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsankappo abhiññeyyo; pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā abhiññeyyā; samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto abhiññeyyo; vodānaṭṭhena sammāājīvo abhiññeyyo; paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo abhiññeyyo; upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati abhiññeyyā; avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi abhiññeyyo.

Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyā abhiññeyyā; akampiyaṭṭhena balā abhiññeyyā; niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā abhiññeyyā; hetuṭṭhena maggo abhiññeyyo; upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā abhiññeyyā; padhanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā abhiññeyyā; ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādā abhiññeyyā; tathaṭṭhena saccā abhiññeyyā; avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho abhiññeyyo; anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā abhiññeyyā; ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā abhiññeyyā; anativattanaṭṭhena yuganaddhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

Samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi abhiññeyyā; avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi abhiññeyyā; dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi abhiññeyyā; muttaṭṭhena vimokkho abhiññeyyo; paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā abhiññeyyā; pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti abhiññeyyā; samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

20. Chando mūlaṭṭhena abhiññeyyo; manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena abhiññeyyo; phasso samodhānaṭṭhena abhiññeyyo; vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena abhiññeyyā; samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena abhiññeyyo; sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena abhiññeyyā; paññā tatuttaraṭṭhena abhiññeyyā; vimutti sāraṭṭhena abhiññeyyā; amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena abhiññeyyaṃ.

Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti te te dhammā ñātā honti. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ime dhammā abhiññeyyāti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇa”nti.

Dutiyabhāṇavāro.

21. Kathaṃ “ime dhammā pariññeyyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo pariññeyyo – phasso sāsavo upādāniyo. Dve dhammā pariññeyyā – nāmañca rūpañca. Tayo dhammā pariññeyyā – tisso vedanā. Cattāro dhammā pariññeyyā – cattāro āhārā. Pañca dhammā pariññeyyā – pañcupādānakkhandhā. Cha dhammā pariññeyyā – cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni. Satta dhammā pariññeyyā – satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo. Aṭṭha dhammā pariññeyyā – aṭṭha lokadhammā. Nava dhammā pariññeyyā – nava sattāvāsā. Dasa dhammā pariññeyyā – dasāyatanāni.

“Sabbam, bhikkhave, pariññeyyaṃ. Kiñca, bhikkhave, sabbam pariññeyyaṃ? Cakkhu, bhikkhave, pariññeyyaṃ; rūpā pariññeyyā; cakkhuviññāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ; cakkhusamphasso pariññeyyo; yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi pariññeyyaṃ. Sotaṃ pariññeyyaṃ; saddā pariññeyyā...pe... ghānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, gandhā pariññeyyā... jivhā pariññeyyā; rasā pariññeyyā... kāyo pariññeyyo; phoṭṭhabbā pariññeyyā...pe... mano pariññeyyo; dhammā pariññeyyā... manoviññāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ; manosamphasso pariññeyyo; yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi pariññeyyaṃ.” Rūpaṃ pariññeyyaṃ...pe... vedanā pariññeyyā... saññā pariññeyyā... saṅkhārā pariññeyyā... viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ... cakkhu pariññeyyaṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena pariññeyyaṃ. Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya

vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti, evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā ceva honti tīritā ca.

22. Nekkhammaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Abyāpādaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa abyāpādo paṭiladdho hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Ālokasaññaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ālokasaññaṃ paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Avikkhepaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa avikkhepo paṭiladdho hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Dhammavavathānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa dhammavavathānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Ñāṇaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Pāmojjaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca.

Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Dutiyamaṃ jhānaṃ...pe... tatiyamaṃ jhānaṃ... catutthamaṃ jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa catutthamaṃ jhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Ākāsañācāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ākāsañācāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Viññāñācāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa viññāñācāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca.

Aniccānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa aniccānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Dukkānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa dukkānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Anattānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa anattānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Nibbidānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nibbidānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Virāgānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa virāgānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Nirodhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nirodhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Paṭinissaggānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa paṭinissaggānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Khayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa khayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Vayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa vayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Vipariñāmanupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa vipariñāmanupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Animittānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa animittānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Appaṇihitānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa appaṇihitānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Suññatānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa suññatānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca.

Adhipaññādharmavipassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa adhipaññādharmavipassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Yathābhūtañānadassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa yathābhūtañānadassanaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Ādīnavānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ādīnavānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Paṭisaṅkhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa paṭisaṅkhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Vivaṭṭānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa vivaṭṭānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca.

Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa sotāpattimaggo paṭiladdho hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa sakadāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa anāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca. Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa arahattamaggo paṭiladdho hoti. Evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto ceva hoti tīrito ca.

Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti. Evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā ceva honti tīritā ca. Taṃ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ime dhammā pariññeyyāti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ”nti.

23. Kathaṃ “ime dhammā pahātabbā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo pahātabbo – asmimāno. Dve dhammā pahātabbā – avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca. Tayo dhammā pahātabbā – tisso taṇhā. Cattāro dhammā pahātabbā – cattāro oghā. Pañca dhammā pahātabbā – pañca nīvaraṇāni. Cha dhammā pahātabbā – cha taṇhākāyā. Satta dhammā pahātabbā – sattānusayā. Aṭṭha dhammā pahātabbā – aṭṭha micchattā. Nava dhammā pahātabbā – nava taṇhāmūlakā. Dasa dhammā pahātabbā – dasa micchattā.

24. Dve pahānāni – samucchedappahānaṃ, paṭippassaddhippahānaṃ. Samucchedappahānaṃca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato; paṭippassaddhippahānaṃca phalakkhaṇe. Tṇi pahānāni – kāmānametaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ; rūpānametaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ āruppaṃ; yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, nirodho tassa nissaraṇaṃ. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmā pahīnā ceva honti pariccattā ca. Āruppaṃ paṭiladdhassa rūpā pahīnā ceva honti pariccattā ca. Nirodhaṃ paṭiladdhassa saṅkhārā pahīnā ceva honti pariccattā ca. Cattāri pahānāni dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati; samudayasaccaṃ pahānāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati; nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati; maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati. Pañca pahānāni – vikkhambhanappahānaṃ, tadaṅgappahānaṃ, samucchedappahānaṃ, paṭippassaddhippahānaṃ, nissaraṇappahānaṃ. Vikkhambhanappahānaṃca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamā jhānaṃ bhāvayato; tadaṅgappahānaṃca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato; samucchedappahānaṃca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato; paṭippassaddhippahānaṃca phalakkhaṇe; nissaraṇappahānaṃca nirodho nibbānaṃ.

“Sabbāṃ, bhikkhave, pahātabbāṃ. Kiñca, bhikkhave, sabbāṃ pahātabbāṃ? Cakkhu, bhikkhave, pahātabbāṃ; rūpā pahātabbā; cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ pahātabbāṃ; cakkhusamphasso pahātabbo; yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi pahātabbāṃ. Sotaṃ pahātabbāṃ; saddā pahātabbā...pe... ghānaṃ pahātabbāṃ; gandhā pahātabbā... jivhā pahātabbā; rasā pahātabbā... kāyo pahātabbo; phoṭṭhabbā pahātabbā... mano pahātabbo; dhammā pahātabbā... manovīññāṇaṃ pahātabbāṃ;... manosamphasso pahātabbo; yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi pahātabbāṃ.” Rūpaṃ passanto pajahati, vedanaṃ passanto pajahati, saññaṃ passanto pajahati, saṅkhāre passanto pajahati, viññāṇaṃ passanto pajahati. Cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇaṃ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena passanto pajahati. Ye ye dhammā pahīnā honti te te dhammā pariccattā honti. Taṃ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ime dhammā pahātabbāti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ”nti.

Tatiyabhāṇavāro.

25. Kathaṃ “ime dhammā bhāvetabbā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo bhāvetabbo – kāyagatāsati sātasahagatā. Dve dhammā bhāvetabbā – samatho ca vipassanā ca. Tayo dhammā bhāvetabbā – tayo samādhi. Cattāro dhammā bhāvetabbā – cattāro satipaṭṭhānā. Pañca dhammā bhāvetabbā – pañcaṅgiko samādhi [sammāsamādhi (syā.)]. Cha dhammā bhāvetabbā – cha anussatiṭṭhānāni. Satta dhammā bhāvetabbā – satta bojjhaṅgā. Aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā – ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Nava dhammā bhāvetabbā – nava pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgāni. Dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā – dasa kasiṇyatanāni.

26. Dve bhāvanā – lokiyā ca bhāvanā, lokuttarā ca bhāvanā. Tisso bhāvanā – rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, apariyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā. Rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā, atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇīṭā. Arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā, atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇīṭā. Apariyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā paṇīṭā.

27. Catasso bhāvanā – dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, samudayasaccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

Aparāpi catasso bhāvanā – esanābhāvanā, paṭilābhābhāvanā, ekarasābhāvanā, āsevanābhāvanā. Katamā esanābhāvanā? Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samāpajjantānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā ekarasā hontīti – ayaṃ esanābhāvanā. Katamā paṭilābhābhāvanā? Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samāpannānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – ayaṃ paṭilābhābhāvanā. Katamā ekarasābhāvanā? Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ bhāvayato saddhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ bhāvayato vīriyindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ bhāvayato satindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ bhāvayato samādhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ bhāvayato paññindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ bhāvayato saddhābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti – balānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Kosajje akampiyatṭhena vīriyabalaṃ bhāvayato vīriyabalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti – balānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ bhāvayato satibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti – balānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ bhāvayato samādhibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti – balānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ bhāvayato paññābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti – balānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato satisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Paggahaṭṭhena vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato pītisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato samādhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāvayato sammādiṭṭhiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāvayato

sammāsaṅkappassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācaṃ bhāvayato sammāvācāya vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammantaṃ bhāvayato sammākammantassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Vodānaṭṭhena sammāājīvaṃ bhāvayato sammāājīvassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāvayato sammāvāyāmassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsatiṃ bhāvayato sammāsatiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhimṃ bhāvayato sammāsamādhissa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti – maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā. Ayaṃ ekarasābhāvanā.

Katamā āsevanābhāvanā? Idha bhikkhu pubbaṅhasamayam āsevati, majjhanhikasamayampi [majjhantikasamayampi (syā. ka.)] āsevati, sāyanhasamayampi āsevati, purebhattampi āsevati, pacchābhattampi āsevati, purimepi yāme āsevati, majjhimepi yāme āsevati, pacchimepi yāme āsevati, rattimpi āsevati, divāpi āsevati, rattindivāpi [rattindivāpi (ka.)] āsevati, kāḷepi āsevati, juṇhepi āsevati, vassepī āsevati, hemantepi āsevati, gimhepi āsevati, purimepi vayokhandhe āsevati, majjhimepi vayokhandhe āsevati, pacchimepi vayokhandhe āsevati – ayaṃ āsevanābhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

28. Aparāpi catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Kathaṃ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Thinamiddhaṃ [thīnamiddhaṃ (syā. sī. aṭṭha.)] pajahato ālokasaññāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Uddhaccaṃ pajahato avikkhepavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Vicikiccham pajahato dhammavavathānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Avijjam pajahato ñāṇavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Aratim pajahato pāmojjavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Nīvaraṇe pajahato paṭhamajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Vitakkavicāre pajahato dutiyajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Pītim pajahato tatiyajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Sukhadukkhe pajahato catutthajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Rūpasaññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ pajahato ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpattivasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Ākāsānañcāyatanaśaññaṃ pajahato viññāṇañcāyatanaśamāpattivasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Viññāṇañcāyatanaśaññaṃ pajahato ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattivasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Ākiñcaññāyatanaśaññaṃ pajahato nevasaññānāśaññāyatanaśamāpattivasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Niccasaññaṃ pajahato aniccānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Sukhasaññaṃ pajahato dukkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Attasaññaṃ pajahato anattānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ

dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Nandiṃ pajahato nibbidānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Rāgaṃ pajahato virāgānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Samudayaṃ pajahato nirodhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Ādānaṃ pajahato paṭinissaggānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Ghanasaññaṃ pajahato khayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Āyūhanaṃ pajahato vayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Dhuvasaññaṃ pajahato vipariṇāmānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Nimittaṃ pajahato animittānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Paṇidhiṃ pajahato appaṇihitānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Abhinivesaṃ pajahato suññatānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Sārādānābhinivesaṃ pajahato adhipaññaṃ dhammavipassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Sammohābhinivesaṃ pajahato yathābhūtañānadassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Ālayābhinivesaṃ pajahato ādīnavānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Appaṭisaṅkhaṃ pajahato paṭisaṅkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Saññogābhinivesaṃ pajahato vivaṭṭānānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Diṭṭhekaṭṭhe kilese pajahato sotāpattimaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Oḷārike kilese pajahato sakadāgāmimaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Anusahagate kilese pajahato anāgāmimaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Kathaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena pañcindriyāni ekarasaṃ hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādasena pañcindriyāni ekarasaṃ hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena pañcindriyāni ekarasaṃ hontīti – indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Kathaṃ tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena vīriyaṃ vāhetīti – tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādasena vīriyaṃ vāhetīti – tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena vīriyaṃ vāhetīti – tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Kathaṃ āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammaṃ āsevatīti – āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādaṃ āsevatīti – āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavaṃ āsevatīti – āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Imā catasso bhāvanā rūpaṃ passanto bhāveti, vedanaṃ passanto bhāveti, saññaṃ passanto bhāveti, saṅkhāre passanto bhāveti, viññānaṃ passanto bhāveti, cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaraṇaṃ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣanaṭṭhena passanto bhāveti. Ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti te te dhammā

ekarasā honti. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ime dhammā bhāvetabbāti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇa”nti.

Catutthabhāṇavāro.

29. Kathaṃ “ime dhammā sacchikātabbā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo sacchikātabbo – akuppā cetovimutti. Dve dhammā sacchikātabbā – vijjā ca vimutti ca. Tayo dhammā sacchikātabbā – tisso vijjā. Cattāro dhammā sacchikātabbā – cattāri sāmāññaphalāni. Pañca dhammā sacchikātabbā – pañca dhammakkhanda. Cha dhammā sacchikātabbā – cha abhiññā. Satta dhammā sacchikātabbā – satta khīṇāsavabalāni. Aṭṭha dhammā sacchikātabbā – aṭṭha vimokkhā. Nava dhammā sacchikātabbā – nava anupubbanirodhā. Dasa dhammā sacchikātabbā – dasa asekkhā dhammā.

“Sabbam, bhikkhave, sacchikātabbam. Kiñca, bhikkhave, sabbam sacchikātabbam? Cakkhu, bhikkhave, sacchikātabbam; rūpā sacchikātabbā; cakkhuviññāṇam sacchikātabbam; cakkhusamphasso sacchikātabbo; yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi sacchikātabbam. Sotaṃ sacchikātabbam; saddā sacchikātabbā...pe... ghānaṃ sacchikātabbam; gandhā sacchikātabbā... jivhā sacchikātabbā; rasā sacchikātabbā... kāyo sacchikātabbo; phoṭṭhabbā sacchikātabbā... mano sacchikātabbo; dhammā sacchikātabbā; manoviññāṇam sacchikātabbam; manosamphasso sacchikātabbo; yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi sacchikātabbam”. Rūpaṃ passanto sacchikaroti, vedanaṃ passanto sacchikaroti, saññaṃ passanto sacchikaroti, saṅkhāre passanto sacchikaroti, viññāṇaṃ passanto sacchikaroti. Cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ...pe... amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena passanto sacchikaroti. Ye ye dhammā sacchikatā honti te te dhammā phassitā [[phusitā \(syā.\)](#)] honti. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ime dhammā sacchikātabbāti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇa”nti.

30. Kathaṃ “ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā, ime dhammā ṭhitibhāgiyā, ime dhammā visesabhāgiyā, ime dhammā nibbedhabhāgiyā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhiṃ kāmasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – hānabhāgiyo dhammo. Tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati – ṭhitibhāgiyo dhammo. Avitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – visesabhāgiyo dhammo. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā – nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo.

Dutiyassa jhānassa lābhiṃ vitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – hānabhāgiyo dhammo. Tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati – ṭhitibhāgiyo dhammo. Upekkhāsahasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – visesabhāgiyo dhammo. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā – nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo.

Tatīyassa jhānassa lābhiṃ pītisukhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – hānabhāgiyo dhammo. Tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati – ṭhitibhāgiyo dhammo. Adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – visesabhāgiyo dhammo. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā – nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo.

Catutthassa jhānassa lābhiṃ upekkhāsahasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – hānabhāgiyo dhammo. Tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati – ṭhitibhāgiyo dhammo. Ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – visesabhāgiyo dhammo. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā – nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo.

Ākāsānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – hānabhāgiyo dhammo. Tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati – ṭhitibhāgiyo dhammo. Viññāṇaṇcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – visesabhāgiyo dhammo. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā – nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo.

Viññāṇaṇcāyatanassa lābhiṃ ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – hānabhāgiyo dhammo. Tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati – ṭhitibhāgiyo dhammo. Ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – visesabhāgiyo dhammo. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā – nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo.

Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – hānabhāgiyo dhammo. Tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati – ṭhitibhāgiyo dhammo. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti – visesabhāgiyo dhammo. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā – nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā, ime dhammā ṭhitibhāgiyā, ime dhammā visesabhāgiyā, ime dhammā nibbedhabhāgiyāti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ”.

31. Kathaṃ “sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā, sabbe dhammā anattā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ? “Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ khayaṭṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayaṭṭhena, anattā asāraṭṭhena”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. “Vedanā... pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhu...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ aniccaṃ khayaṭṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayaṭṭhena, anattā asāraṭṭhena”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā, sabbe dhammā anattā”ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

32. Kathaṃ “idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasacca”nti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

33. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Jātipi dukkhā, jarāpi dukkhā, maraṇampi dukkhaṃ, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāpi dukkhā, appiyehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ; saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā [pañcupādānakkhandhāpi (ka.) satipaṭṭhānasutte saccavibhaṅge ca passitabbam] dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti? Yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho – ayaṃ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ valittacatā āyuno samhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko – ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ? Yā tesam tesam sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kālakiriyā [kālaṃkiriyā (ka.)] khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassupacchedo – idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo soko? Ñātibyasanena [yo ñātibyasanena (syā.) passa saccavibhaṅge] vā phuṭṭhassa, bhogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa, rogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa, sīlabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa, diṭṭhibyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa, aññataraññatarena byasanena samannāgatassa, aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ antosoko antoparisoko cetaso parijjhāyanā domanassaṃ sokasallaṃ – ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo? Ñātibyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa, bhogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa, rogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa, sīlabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa, diṭṭhibyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa, aññataraññatarena byasanena samannāgatassa, aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā, paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ vācā palāpo vippalāpo lālappo lālappanā lālappitattaṃ – ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā – idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā – idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso? Ñātibyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa, bhogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa, rogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa, sīlabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa, diṭṭhibyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa, aññataraññatarena byasanena samannāgatassa, aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsanā upāyāsanā āyāsitattaṃ upāyāsitattaṃ – ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

Tattha katamo appiyehi sampayogo dukkho? Idha yassa te honti aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā, ye vā panassa te honti anattakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saddhiṃ saṅgati samāgamo samodhānaṃ missībhāvo – ayaṃ vuccati appiyehi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyehi vippayogo dukkho? Idha yassa te honti iṭṭhā kantā manāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā, ye vā panassa te honti atthakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhaginī vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā, yā tehi saddhiṃ asaṅgati asamāgamo asamodhānaṃ amissībhāvo – ayaṃ vuccati piyehi vippayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamaṃ yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ? Jātidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati – “aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyā”ti. Na kho panetaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ – idampi yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ. Jarādhammānaṃ sattānaṃ...pe... byādhidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ... marañadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ... sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati – “aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyū”nti. Na kho panetaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ – idampi yampicchaṃ na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katame saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā? Seyyathidaṃ [seyyathīdaṃ (syā. sī. atṭha.)] – rūpupādānakkhandho, [rūpupādānakkhandho (syā.) evamuparipi], vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho, saṅkhārupādānakkhandho, viññānupādānakkhandho – ime vuccanti saṅkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

34. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā [ponobbhavikā (syā.)] nandirāgasahagatā tatratarābhīnandinī, seyyathidaṃ – kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā, sā kho panesā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Kiñca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhu loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaṃ loke...pe... ghānaṃ loke... jivhā loke... kāyo loke... mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Rūpā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ...pe... dhammā loke... cakkhuvīññānaṃ loke...pe... manovīññānaṃ loke... cakkhusamphasso loke...pe... manosamphasso loke... cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke...pe... manosamphassajā vedanā loke...

rūpasaññā loke...pe... dhammasaññā loke... rūpasañcetanā loke...pe... dhammasañcetanā loke... rūpataṇhā loke...pe... dhammataṇhā loke... rūpavitakko loke...pe... dhammavitakko loke... rūpavicāro loke...pe... dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Idaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

35. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, sā kho panesā taṇhā kattha pahīyamānā pahīyati, kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Kiñca loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ? Cakkhuloke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati...pe... dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ satarūpaṃ, etthesā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

36. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi? Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ – ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo? Nekkhammasaṅkappo, abyāpādasāṅkappo, avihimsāsaṅkappo – ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā? Musāvādā veramaṇī [veramaṇi (ka.)], piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī – ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī – ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammāājīvo? Idha ariyasāvako micchāājīvaṃ pahāya sammāājīvena jīvikam [jīvitam (ka.)] kappeti – ayaṃ vuccati sammāājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo? Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya...pe... anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya ...pe... uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asamosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati – ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati? Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu...pe... citte...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ – ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi? Idha bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati **sato ca sampajāno** sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti – “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī” ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “idaṃ dukkhaṃ

ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasacca’’nti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṃ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. Evaṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

Sutamayañāṇaniddeso paṭhamo.

2. Sīlamayañāṇaniddeso

37. Kathaṃ sutvāna saṃvare paññā sīlamaye ñāṇaṃ? Pañca sīlāni – pariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ, ariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ, paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ, aparāmaṭṭhapārisuddhisīlaṃ, paṭippassaddhipārisuddhisīlanti.

Tattha katamaṃ pariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Anupasampannānaṃ pariyantasikkhāpadānaṃ – idaṃ pariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ. Katamaṃ ariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Upasampannānaṃ ariyantasikkhāpadānaṃ – idaṃ ariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ. Katamaṃ paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Puthujjanakalyāṇakānaṃ kusaladhamme yuttānaṃ sekkhāpariyante [sekhāpariyante (ka.)] paripūrakārīnaṃ kāye ca jīvite ca anapekkhānaṃ pariccattajīvitānaṃ – idaṃ paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ. Katamaṃ aparāmaṭṭhapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Sattannaṃ sekkhānaṃ – idaṃ aparāmaṭṭhapārisuddhisīlaṃ. Katamaṃ paṭippassaddhipārisuddhisīlaṃ? Tathāgatasāvakaṇaṃ khīṇāsavānaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ tathāgataṇaṃ arahantaṇaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ – idaṃ paṭippassaddhipārisuddhisīlaṃ.

38. Atthi sīlaṃ pariyantaṃ, atthi sīlaṃ ariyantaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ pariyantaṃ? Atthi sīlaṃ lābhāpariyantaṃ, atthi sīlaṃ yasāpariyantaṃ, atthi sīlaṃ ñātipariyantaṃ, atthi sīlaṃ aṅgapariyantaṃ, atthi sīlaṃ jīvitāpariyantaṃ.

Katamaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ lābhāpariyantaṃ? Idhekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ [yathāsamādinnaṃ (ka.)] sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamati – idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ lābhāpariyantaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ yasāpariyantaṃ? Idhekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamati – idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ yasāpariyantaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ ñātipariyantaṃ? Idhekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamati – idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ ñātipariyantaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ aṅgapariyantaṃ? Idhekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamati – idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ aṅgapariyantaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ jīvitāpariyantaṃ? Idhekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamati – idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ jīvitāpariyantaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni khaṇḍāni chiddāni sabalāni kammāsāni na bhujissāni na viññūppasatthāni [na viññūppasatthāni (ka.)] parāmaṭṭhāni asamādhisaṃvattānikāni [na samādhisaṃvattānikāni (ka.)] na avippariṇāyāni na pāmojjavattānikāni na pītivattānikāni na passaddhivattānikāni na sukhavattānikāni na samādhivattānikāni na yathābhūtañāṇadassanavattānikāni na ekantanibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattanti – idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ pariyantaṃ.

Katamaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ ariyantaṃ? Atthi sīlaṃ na lābhāpariyantaṃ, atthi sīlaṃ na yasāpariyantaṃ, atthi sīlaṃ na ñātipariyantaṃ, atthi sīlaṃ na aṅgapariyantaṃ, atthi sīlaṃ na jīvitāpariyantaṃ.

Katamaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ na lābhāpariyantaṃ? Idhekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittampi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati! Idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ na lābhāpariyantaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ na yasāpariyantaṃ? Idhekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittampi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati! Idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ na yasāpariyantaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ na ñātipariyantaṃ? Idhekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittampi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati! Idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ na ñātipariyantaṃ. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ na aṅgapariyantaṃ? Idhekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittampi na uppādeti,

kiṃ so vītikkamissati! Idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ na aṅgapariyantam. Katamaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ na jīvitapariyantam? Idhekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittampi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati! Idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ na jīvitapariyantam. Evarūpāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññuppasatthāni aparāmatthāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni avipphaṭṭisāravatthukāni pāmojjavatthukāni pīvatthukāni passaddhivatthukāni sukhavatthukāni samādhivatthukāni yathābhūtañānadassanavatthukāni ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti – idaṃ taṃ sīlaṃ apariyantam.

39. Kiṃ sīlaṃ? Kati sīlāni? Kiṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ sīlaṃ? Kati dhammasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ?

Kiṃ sīlanti cetanā sīlaṃ, cetasikaṃ sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ sīlaṃ. **Kati sīlāni** tīpi sīlāni – kusalasīlaṃ, akusalasīlaṃ, abyākatasīlaṃ. **Kiṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ sīlanti** kusalacittasamuṭṭhānaṃ kusalasīlaṃ, akusalacittasamuṭṭhānaṃ akusalasīlaṃ, abyākatacittasamuṭṭhānaṃ abyākatasīlaṃ. **Kati dhammasamodhānaṃ sīlanti** saṃvarasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ, avītikkasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ, tathābhāve jātacetanāsamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ.

40. Pāṇātipātaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ. Adinnādānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ. Kāmesumicchācāraṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ. Musāvādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ. Pisuṇaṃ vācaṃ [pisuṇāvācaṃ (syā. ka.) dī. ni. 1.9 passitabbā] saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ. Pharusāṃ vācaṃ [pharusavācaṃ (syā. ka.)] saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ. Samphappalāpaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ. Abhihijhaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ. Byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ. Micchādīṭṭhiṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ.

41. Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena uddhaccaṃ... dhammavavatthānena vicikicchaṃ... ñāṇena avijjaṃ... pāmojjena aratiṃ....

Paṭhamena jhānena [paṭhamajjhānena (syā.) evamīdisesu ṭhānesu] nīvaraṇe...pe... dutiyena jhānena vitakkavicāre... tatiyena jhānena pītiṃ... catutthena jhānena sukhadukkhaṃ... ākāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ... viññāññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsaññāyatanasaññaṃ... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāññāyatanasaññaṃ... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññaṃ.

Aniccānupassanāya niccasaññaṃ...pe... dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññaṃ... anattā anupassanāya attasaññaṃ... nibbidānupassanāya nandiṃ... virāgānupassanāya rāgaṃ... nirodhā anupassanāya samudayaṃ... paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānaṃ... khayānupassanāya ghanasaññaṃ... vayānupassanāya āyūhanaṃ.. vipariṇāmānupassanāya dhuvasaññaṃ... animittānupassanāya nimittaṃ.... appaṇihitānupassanāya paṇidhiṃ... suññātānupassanāya abhinivesaṃ... adhipaññādharmavipassanāya sārādānābhinivesaṃ... yathābhūtañānadassanena sammohābhinivesaṃ... ādīnavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesaṃ... paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhaṃ... vivaṭṭānānupassanāya saññogābhinivesaṃ....

Sotāpattimaggena diṭṭhekaṭṭhe kilese...pe... sakadāgāmaggena oḷārike kilese... anāgāmaggena aṅusahagata kilese... arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ.

Pañca sīlāni – pāṇātipātassa pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, veramaṇī sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avītikkaṃ sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittassa avipphaṭṭisārāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā

saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahulīkammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkārayā saṃvattanti, parikkhārāya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti.

Evarūpānaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiyā t̥hitaṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati. Dassanapārisuddhi adhipaññā. Yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā. Yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā. Yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā.

Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, vīriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satīṃ upaṭṭhapento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

Pañca sīlāni – adinnādānassa...pe... kāmesumicchācārassa... musāvādassa... pisuṇāya vācāya... pharusāya vācāya... samphappalāpassa... abhijjhāya... byāpādassa... micchādīṭṭhiyā... bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhanti.

Nekhammena kāmacchandassa...pe... abyāpādena byāpādassa... ālokasaññāya thinamiddhassa... avikkhepena uddhaccassa... dhammavavathānena vicikicchāya... ñāṇena avijjāya... pāmojjena aratīyā... bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ...pe... dutiyena jhānena vitakkavicārānaṃ... tatiyena jhānena pītiyā... catutthena jhānena sukhadukkhānaṃ... ākāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya... viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpattiyā... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā... bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

Aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya...pe... dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya... anattānupassanāya attasaññāya... nibbidānupassanāya nandīyā... virāgānupassanāya rāgassa... nirodhānupassanāya samudayassa... paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānassa... khayānupassanāya ghanasaññāya... vayānupassanāya āyūhanassa... vipariṇāmānupassanāya dhuvasaññāya... animittānupassanāya nimittassa... appaṇihitānupassanāya paṇidhiyā... suññātānupassanāya abhinivesassa... adhipaññādhammavipassanāya sārāgābhinivesassa... yathābhūtaññānadassanena sammohābhinivesassa... ādīnavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesassa... paṭisañkhānupassanāya appaṭisañkhāya... vivaṭṭānānupassanāya saññogābhinivesassa bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

Sotāpattimaggena diṭṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ...pe... sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārikānaṃ kilesānaṃ... anāgāmimaggena anusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ... arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, veramaṇī sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avītikkamo sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittassa avippaṭisārāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahulīkammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkārayā saṃvattanti, parikkhārāya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti.

42. Evarūpānaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ. Saṃvarapārisuddhiyā t̥hitaṃ cittaṃ avikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ. Saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati. Dassanapārisuddhi adhipaññā. Yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ

adhisaikkhā. Yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā. Yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññasikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, vīriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satīṃ upaṭṭhapento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ pari jānanto sikkhati pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati. Taṃ nātaṭṭhena nānaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “sutvāna saṃvare paññā sīlamaye nānaṃ”.

Sīlamayañānaiddeso dutiyo.

3. Samādhībhāvanāmayañānaiddeso

43. Kathaṃ saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhībhāvanāmaye nānaṃ? Eko samādhi – cittaṃ ekaggaṭā. Dve samādhī – lokiyo samādhi, lokuttaro samādhi. Tayo samādhī – savitakkasavicāro samādhi, avitakkavicāramatto samādhi, avitakkaavicāro samādhi. Cattāro samādhī – hānabhāgiyo samādhi, ṭhitibhāgiyo samādhi, viśabhāgiyo samādhi, nibbedhabhāgiyo samādhi. Pañca samādhī – pītipharaṇatā, sukhapharaṇatā, cetopharaṇatā, āloka pharaṇatā, paccavekkhaṇānimittaṃ [[paccavekkhaṇānimittaṃ \(ka.\)](#)].

Cha samādhī – buddhānussativasena cittaṃ ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, dhammānussativasena cittaṃ ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, saṅghānussativasena cittaṃ ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, sīlānussativasena cittaṃ ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, cāgānussativasena cittaṃ ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, devatānussativasena cittaṃ ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi. Satta samādhī – samādhikusalatā, samādhissa samāpattikusalatā, samādhissa ṭhitikusalatā, samādhissa vuṭṭhānakusalatā, samādhissa kallatākusalatā [[kallitakusalatā \(syā. ka.\)](#)], samādhissa gocarakusalatā, samādhissa abhinīhārakusalatā. Aṭṭha samādhī – pathavīkaṣiṇavasena cittaṃ ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, āpokaṣiṇavasena...pe... tejokaṣiṇavasena... vāyokaṣiṇavasena... nīlakaṣiṇavasena... pītaṣiṇavasena... lohitaṣiṇavasena... odātaṣiṇavasena cittaṃ ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi. Nava samādhī – rūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno, atthi majj homo, atthi paṇīto; arūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno, atthi majj homo, atthi paṇīto; suññato samādhi, animitto samādhi, appaṇihito samādhi. Dasa samādhī – uddhumātakasaññāvasena cittaṃ ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, vinīlakasaññāvasena...pe... vipubbakasaññāvasena... vicchiddakasaññāvasena... vikkhāyitakasaññāvasena... vikkhittakasaññāvasena... hatavikkhittakasaññāvasena... lohitaṣiṇavasena... puḷavakasaññāvasena [[puḷavakasaññāvasena \(ka.\)](#)] ... aṭṭhikaṣiṇavasena cittaṃ ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi. Ime pañcapanñāsa samādhī.

44. Api ca, pañcavīsati samādhissa samādhīṭṭhā – pariggahaṭṭhena samādhi, parivāraṭṭhena samādhi, paripūraṭṭhena samādhi, ekaggaṭṭhena samādhi, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhi, avisāraṭṭhena samādhi, anāvilaṭṭhena samādhi, aniñjanaṭṭhena samādhi, vimuttaṭṭhena samādhi, ekattupaṭṭhānavasena cittaṃ ṭhitattā samādhi, samaṃ esatīti samādhi, visamaṃ nesatīti samādhi, samaṃ esitattā samādhi, visamaṃ nesitattā samādhi, samaṃ ādiyatīti samādhi, visamaṃ nādiyatīti samādhi, samaṃ ādinnattā samādhi, visamaṃ anādinnattā samādhi, samaṃ paṭipajjātīti samādhi, visamaṃ nappaṭipajjātīti samādhi, samaṃ paṭipannattā samādhi, visamaṃ nappaṭipannattā samādhi, samaṃ jhāyatīti samādhi, visamaṃ jhāpetīti samādhi, samaṃ jhātattā samādhi, visamaṃ jhāpitattā samādhi, samo ca hito ca sukho cāti samādhi. Ime pañcavīsati samādhissa samādhīṭṭhā. Taṃ nātaṭṭhena nānaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhībhāvanāmaye nānaṃ”.

Samādhībhāvanāmayañānaiddeso tatiyo.

4. Dhammaṭṭhitiñānaiddeso

45. Kathaṃ paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñānaṃ? Avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādaṭṭhiti ca

pavattaṭṭhiti ca nimittaṭṭhiti ca āyūhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogaṭṭhiti ca palibodhaṭṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetuṭṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca. Imehi navahākārehi avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādaṭṭhiti ca pavattaṭṭhiti ca nimittaṭṭhiti ca āyūhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogaṭṭhiti ca palibodhaṭṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetuṭṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca. Imehi navahākārehi avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

Saṅkhārā viññāṇassa...pe... viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpassa... nāmarūpaṃ saḷāyatanassa... saḷāyatanāṃ phassassa... phasso vedanāya... vedanā taṇhāya... taṇhā upādānassa... upādānaṃ bhavassa... bhavo jātiyā... jāti jarāmarāṇassa uppādaṭṭhiti ca pavattaṭṭhiti ca nimittaṭṭhiti ca āyūhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogaṭṭhiti ca palibodhaṭṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetuṭṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca. Imehi navahākārehi jāti paccayo, jarāmarāṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ. Ubhopete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ jāti jarāmarāṇassa uppādaṭṭhiti ca pavattaṭṭhiti ca nimittaṭṭhiti ca āyūhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogaṭṭhiti ca palibodhaṭṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetuṭṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca. Imehi navahākārehi jāti paccayo, jarāmarāṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ. Ubhopete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

46. Avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā hetusamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā hetusamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

Saṅkhārā hetu, viññāṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ...pe... viññāṇaṃ hetu, nāmarūpaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ... nāmarūpaṃ hetu, saḷāyatanāṃ hetusamuppannaṃ... saḷāyatanāṃ hetu, phasso hetusamuppanno... phasso hetu, vedanā hetusamuppannā... vedanā hetu, taṇhā hetusamuppannā... taṇhā hetu, upādānaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ... upādānaṃ hetu, bhavo hetusamuppanno... bhavo hetu, jāti hetusamuppannā... jāti hetu, jarāmarāṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ. Ubhopete dhammā hetusamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ jāti hetu, jarāmarāṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ. Ubhopete dhammā hetusamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

Avijjā paṭiccā, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ avijjā paṭiccā, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

Saṅkhārā paṭiccā, viññāṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ...pe... viññāṇaṃ paṭiccā, nāmarūpaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ... nāmarūpaṃ paṭiccā, saḷāyatanāṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ... saḷāyatanāṃ paṭiccā, phasso paṭiccasamuppanno... phasso paṭiccā, vedanā paṭiccasamuppannā... vedanā paṭiccā, taṇhā paṭiccasamuppannā... taṇhā paṭiccā, upādānaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ... upādānaṃ paṭiccā, bhavo paṭiccasamuppanno... bhavo paṭiccā, jāti paṭiccasamuppannā... jāti paṭiccā, jarāmarāṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ. Ubhopete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ jāti paṭiccā, jarāmarāṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ. Ubhopete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

Avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā. Ubhopete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

Saṅkhārā paccayā, viññāṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ...pe... viññāṇaṃ paccayo, nāmarūpaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ... nāmarūpaṃ paccayo, saḷāyatanāṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ... saḷāyatanāṃ paccayo, phasso paccayasamuppanno... phasso paccayo, vedanā paccayasamuppannā... vedanā paccayo, taṇhā paccayasamuppannā... taṇhā paccayo, upādānaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ... upādānaṃ paccayo, bhavo paccayasamuppanno... bhavo paccayo, jāti paccayasamuppannā... jāti paccayo, jarāmaṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ. Ubhohete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītampi addhānaṃ... anāgatampi addhānaṃ jāti paccayo, jarāmaṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ. Ubhohete dhammā paccayasamuppannāti – paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

47. Purimakammabhavasmiṃ moho avijjā, āyūhanā saṅkhārā, nikanti taṇhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo. Ime pañca dhammā purimakammabhavasmiṃ idha paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Idha paṭisandhi viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanāṃ, phuṭṭho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā. Ime pañca dhammā idhupapattibhavasmiṃ purekatassa kammassa paccayā. Idha paripakkattā āyatanānaṃ moho avijjā, āyūhanā saṅkhārā, nikanti taṇhā upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo. Ime pañca dhammā idha kammabhavasmiṃ āyatiṃ paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Āyatiṃ paṭisandhi viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanāṃ, phuṭṭho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā. Ime pañca dhammā āyatiṃ upapattibhavasmiṃ idha katassa kammassa paccayā. Itime catusaṅkhepe tayo addhe tisandhiṃ vīsatiyā ākārehi paṭiccasamuppādaṃ jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Taṃ nītaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ”.

Dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaniddeso catuttho.

5. Sammasanañāṇaniddeso

48. Kathaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ aniccato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ, dukkhato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ, anattato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ.

Yā kāci vedanā...pe... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ, dukkhato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ, anattato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ.

Cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ, dukkhato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ, anattato vavattheti ekaṃ sammasanaṃ.

Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayaṭṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayaṭṭhena anattā asāraṅkaṭṭhenaṇāti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ. Vedanā...pe... saññā...pe... saṅkhārā...pe... viññāṇaṃ...pe... cakkhu...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayaṭṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayaṭṭhena, anattā asāraṅkaṭṭhenaṇāti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ.

Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhatāṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammanti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ. Vedanā...pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhu...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhatāṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammanti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ.

Jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañanti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇam. Atītampi addhānam... anāgatampi addhānam jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañanti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇam. Bhavapaccayā jāti, asati...pe... upādānapaccayā bhavo, asati...pe... taṇhāpaccayā upādānam, asati...pe... vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, asati...pe... phassapaccayā vedanā, asati...pe... saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, asati...pe... nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanam, asati...pe... viññānapaccayā nāmarūpam, asati...pe... saṅkhārapaccayā viññānam, asati...pe... avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārāti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇam. Atītampi addhānam... anāgatampi addhānam avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārāti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇam. Tam ñātattṭhena ñāṇam, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “atītānāgatapaccuppannānam dhammānam saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇam”.

Sammasanañāṇaniddeso pañcama.

6. Udayabbayañāṇaniddeso

49. Kathaṃ paccuppannānam dhammānam vipariṇāmānupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇam? Jātam rūpam paccuppannam, tassa nibbatilakkhaṇam udayo, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇam vayo, anupassanā ñāṇam. Jātā vedanā...pe... jātā saññā... jātā saṅkhārā... jātam viññānam... jātam cakkhu...pe... jāto bhavo paccuppanno, tassa nibbatilakkhaṇam udayo, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇam vayo, anupassanā ñāṇam.

50. Pañcannaṃ khandhānam udayam passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayam passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayam passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañcannaṃ khandhānam udayam passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayam passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati; udayabbayam passanto paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Rūpakkhandhassa udayam passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayam passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayam passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Vedanākkhandhassa...pe... saññākkhandhassa...pe... saṅkhārakkhandhassa...pe... viññākkhandhassa udayam passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayam passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayam passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Rūpakkhandhassa udayam passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayam passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati; udayabbayam passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati. Vedanākkhandhassa...pe... saññākkhandhassa... saṅkhārakkhandhassa... viññākkhandhassa udayam passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayam passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati; udayabbayam passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Rūpakkhandhassa udayam passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati? Avijjāsamudayā rūpasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayam passati. Taṇhāsamudayā rūpasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayam passati. Kammasamudayā rūpasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayam passati. Āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayam passati. Nibbatilakkhaṇam passantopi rūpakkhandhassa udayam passati. Rūpakkhandhassa udayam passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Vayam passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati? Avijjānirodhā rūpanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayam passati. Taṇhānirodhā rūpanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayam passati. Kammanirodhā rūpanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayam passati. Āhāranirodhā rūpanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayam passati. Vipariṇāmalakkhaṇam passantopi rūpakkhandhassa vayam passati. Rūpakkhandhassa vayam passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati. Udayabbayam passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati? Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Kammasamudayā vedanāsamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passantopi vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati? Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Taṇhānirodhā vedanānirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Kammanirodhā vedanānirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Phassanirodhā vedanānirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passantopi vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati. Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Saññākkhandhassa...pe... saṅkhārakkhandhassa...pe... viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati? Avijjāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Taṇhāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayoti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Kammasamudayā viññāṇasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passantopi viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati. Viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati? Avijjānirodhā viññāṇanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Taṇhānirodhā viññāṇanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Kammanirodhā viññāṇanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passantopi viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati. Viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati. Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto imāni pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto imāni pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati. Taṃ nāttaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā udayabbayaṇupassane ñāṇaṃ”. Rūpakkhando [rūpakkhandhā (syā.)] āhārasamudayo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā – tayo [saṅkhārāti sesā (syā.)] khandhā phassasamudayā. Viññāṇakkhandho nāmarūpasamudayo.

Udayabbayañāṇaniddeso chaṭṭho.

7. Bhaṅgānupassanāñāṇaniddeso

51. Kathaṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ? Rūpārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati. Taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittaṃ bhaṅgaṃ anupassati. Anupassatīti, kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati, no niccato. Dukkhatō anupassati, no sukhato. Anattato anupassati, no attato. Nibbindati, no nandati, virajjati, no rajjati. Nirodheti, no samudeti. Paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati.

52. Aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati. Dukkhatō anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati.

Anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati. Nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati. Virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati. Nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati. Paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

Vedanārammaṇatā...pe... saññārammaṇatā... saṅkhārārammaṇatā... viññāṇārammaṇatā... cakkhu...pe... jarāmaraṇārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati. Taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittaṃ bhaṅgaṃ anupassati. Anupassatīti, kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati, no niccato. Dukkhatō anupassati, no sukhato. Anattato anupassati, no attato. Nibbindati, no nandati. Virajjati, no rajjati. Nirodheti, no samudeti. Paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati.

Aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati. Dukkhatō anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati. Anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati. Nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati. Virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati. Nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati. Paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

Vatthusāṅkamanā ceva, paññāya ca vivaṭṭanā;
Āvajjanā balañceva, paṭisaṅkhā vipassanā.

**Ārammaṇaanvayena , ubho ekavavatthanā [ekavavatthānā (ka.)];
Nirodhe adhimuttatā, vyalakkhaṇavipassanā.**

Ārammaṇaṅca paṭisaṅkhā, bhaṅgaṅca anupassati;
Suññato ca upaṭṭhānaṃ, adhipaññā vipassanā.

Kusalo tīsu anupassanāsu, catasso ca [catūsu ca (syā.)] vipassanāsu;
Tayo upaṭṭhāne kusalatā, nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭīti.

Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ”.

Bhaṅgānupassanāñāṇaniddeso sattamo.

8. Ādīnavañāṇaniddeso

53. Kathaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ? Uppādo bhayanti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ bhayanti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ. Nimittaṃ bhayanti...pe... āyūhanā bhayanti...pe... paṭisandhi bhayanti... gati bhayanti... nibbatti bhayanti... upapatti bhayanti... jāti bhayanti... jarā bhayanti... byādhi bhayanti ... maraṇaṃ bhayanti... soko bhayanti... paridevo bhayanti... upāyāso bhayanti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ.

Anuppādo khemanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ. Appavattaṃ khemanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ...pe... anupāyāso khemanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo bhayaṃ, anuppādo khemanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ bhayaṃ, appavattaṃ khemanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso bhayaṃ, anupāyāso khemanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo dukkhanti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ dukkhanti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso dukkhanti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ.

Anuppādo sukhanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ. Appavattaṃ sukhanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ...pe... anupāyāso sukhanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo dukkhaṃ, anuppādo sukhanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ, appavattaṃ sukhanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso dukkhaṃ, anupāyāso sukhanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo sāmisaṃti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ sāmisaṃti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso sāmisaṃti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ.

Anuppādo nirāmisanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ. Appavattaṃ nirāmisanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ...pe... anupāyāso nirāmisanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo sāmisaṃ, anuppādo nirāmisanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ, appavattaṃ nirāmisanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso sāmisaṃ, anupāyāso nirāmisanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo saṅkhārāti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ saṅkhārāti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso saṅkhārāti – bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ.

Anuppādo nibbānanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ. Appavattaṃ nibbānanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ...pe... anupāyāso nibbānanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo saṅkhārā, anuppādo nibbānanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ. Pavattaṃ saṅkhārā, appavattaṃ nibbānanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ...pe... upāyāso saṅkhārā, anupāyāso nibbānanti – santipade ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādañca pavattañca, nimittaṃ dukkhanti passati;
Āyūhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ, ñāṇaṃ ādīnave idaṃ.

Anuppādaṃ appavattaṃ, animittaṃ sukhanti ca;
Anāyūhanaṃ appaṭisandhiṃ, ñāṇaṃ santipade idaṃ.

Idaṃ ādīnave ñāṇaṃ, pañcaṭṭhānesu jāyati;
Pañcaṭṭhāne santipade, dasa ñāṇe pajānāti;
Dvinnaṃ ñāṇānaṃ kusalatā, nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭīti.

Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – ‘‘bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ’’.

Ādīnavañāṇaniddeso aṭṭhamo.

9. Saṅkhārupekkhāñāṇaniddeso

54. Kathaṃ muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā [[muccitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā \(ka.\)](#)] paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ? Uppādaṃ muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā [[uppādamuñcitukamyatā... \(syā.\)](#)] paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, pavattaṃ muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, nimittaṃ muñcitukamyatā...pe... āyūhanaṃ muñcitukamyatā... paṭisandhiṃ muñcitukamyatā... gatiṃ muñcitukamyatā... nibbattiṃ muñcitukamyatā... upapattiṃ muñcitukamyatā... jātiṃ muñcitukamyatā... jaraṃ muñcitukamyatā... byādhiṃ muñcitukamyatā... maraṇaṃ muñcitukamyatā... sokaṃ muñcitukamyatā... paridevaṃ muñcitukamyatā...pe... upāyāsaṃ muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo dukkhanti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

Pavattaṃ dukkhanti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ...
pe... upāyāso dukkhanti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo bhayanti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.
Pavattaṃ bhayanti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ...pe...
upāyāso bhayanti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo sāmisanā – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.
Pavattaṃ sāmisanā – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ...pe...
upāyāso sāmisanā – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo saṅkhārāti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.
Pavattaṃ saṅkhārāti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ...pe...
upāyāso saṅkhārāti – muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

Uppādo saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti – saṅkhārupekkhā. Ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā
ubhopete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti – saṅkhārupekkhā. Pavattaṃ saṅkhārā...pe... nimittaṃ
saṅkhārā... āyūhanā saṅkhārā... paṭisandhi saṅkhārā... gati saṅkhārā... nibbatti saṅkhārā... upapatti
saṅkhārā... jāti saṅkhārā... jarā saṅkhārā... byādhi saṅkhārā... maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā... soko saṅkhārā...
paridevo saṅkhārā...pe... upāyāso saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti – saṅkhārupekkhā. Ye ca
saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubhopete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti – saṅkhārupekkhā.

55. Katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti? Aṭṭhahākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya
cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti. Puthujjanassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti?
Sekkhaṣa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti? Vītarāgassa katihākārehi
saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti? Puthujjanassa dvīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa
abhinīhāro hoti. Sekkhaṣa tīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti. Vītarāgassa tīhākārehi
saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti.

Puthujjanassa katamehi dvīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti? Puthujjano
saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā. Puthujjanassa imehi dvīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya
cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti. Sekkhaṣa katamehi tīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti?
Sekkho saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattim samāpajjati.
Sekkhaṣa imehi tīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti. Vītarāgassa katamehi tīhākārehi
saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti? Vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkhaṃ vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā
phalasaṃpattim samāpajjati, tadajjupekkhitvā suññatavihārena vā animittavihārena vā
appaṇihitavihārena vā viharati. Vītarāgassa imehi tīhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti.

56. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhaṣa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti?
Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya pariapantho hoti, paṭivedhaṣa
antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisandhiyā paccayo hoti. Sekkhaṣa paṭisaṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandato cittaṃ
kilissati, bhāvanāya pariapantho hoti, uttari paṭivedhaṣa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisandhiyā paccayo hoti.
Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhaṣa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti
abhinandaṭṭhena.

Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhaṣa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro
ekattaṃ hoti? Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkhaṃ aniccatopi dukkhatopi anattatopi vipassati. Sekkhopi
saṅkhārupekkhaṃ aniccatopi dukkhatopi anattatopi vipassati. Vītarāgopi saṅkhārupekkhaṃ aniccatopi
dukkhatopi anattatopi vipassati. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhaṣa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya
cittaṣa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti anupassaṇaṭṭhena.

Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti? Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti. Sekkhassapi saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti. Vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā abyākātā hoti. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti kusalābyākataṭṭhena.

Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti? Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñcikāle suviditā hoti, kiñcikāle na suviditā hoti. Sekkhassapi saṅkhārupekkhā kiñcikāle suviditā hoti, kiñcikāle na suviditā hoti. Vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā accantaṃ suviditā hoti. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti viditaṭṭhena ca aviditaṭṭhena ca.

Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti? Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkhaṃ atittattā vipassati. Sekkhopi saṅkhārupekkhaṃ atittattā vipassati. Vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkhaṃ tittattā vipassati. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti tittaṭṭhena ca atittaṭṭhena ca.

Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti? Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkhaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vipassati. Sekkho saṅkhārupekkhaṃ tiṇṇaṃ saññojanānaṃ pahīnattā uttaripaṭilābhatthāya vipassati. Vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkhaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāratthāya vipassati. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti pahīnaṭṭhena ca appahīnaṭṭhena ca.

Kathaṃ sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti? Sekkho saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattim samāpajjati. Vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkhaṃ vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattim samāpajjati, tadajjupekkhitvā suññatavihārena vā animittavihārena vā appaṇihitavihārena vā viharati. Evaṃ sekkhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti vihārasaṃpattaṭṭhena.

57. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti? Kati saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti? Aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti. Dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

Katamā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti? Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Dutiyamaṃ jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakkavicāre paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Tatiyamaṃ jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya pītiṃ paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Catutthamaṃ jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ samāpattim paṭilābhatthāya rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Viññānañcāyatanaṃ samāpattim paṭilābhatthāya ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpattim paṭilābhatthāya viññānañcāyatanaṃ paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpattim paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Imā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti.

Katamā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti? Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyūhanaṃ paṭisaṅkham gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhami maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Sotāpattiphalaṃ samāpattatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyūhanaṃ paṭisaṅkham...pe... paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ. Sakadāgāmiṃ maggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya...pe... sakadāgāmiṃ phalaṃ samāpattatthāya...pe... anāgāmiṃ maggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya...pe...

anāgāmiṭṭhalasamāpattatthāya ...pe... arahattamaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyūhanam paṭisandhim gatim nibbattim upapattim jātim jaram byādhim maraṇam sokam paridevam upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam. Arahattaphalāsamāpattatthāya...pe... suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya...pe... animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyūhanam paṭisandhim...pe... paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam. Imā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

58. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā? Pannarasa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, tisso saṅkhārupekkhā abyākatā. Natthi saṅkhārupekkhā akusalā.

Paṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā, aṭṭha cittassa gocarā;
Puthujjanassa dve honti, tayo sekkhassa gocarā;
Tayo ca vītarāgassa, yehi cittaṃ vivaṭṭati.

Aṭṭha samādhissa paccayā, dasa ñāṇassa gocarā;
Aṭṭhārasa saṅkhārupekkhā, tiṇṇam vimokkhāna paccayā.

Ime aṭṭhārasākārā, paññā yassa pariccitā;
Kusalo saṅkhārupekkhāsu, nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭṭi.

Tam ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇam, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati –
“muñcitukamyatāpaṭisaṅkhāsantiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam”.

Saṅkhārupekkhāñāṇaniddeso navamo.

10. Gotrabhuñāṇaniddeso

59. Katham bahiddhā vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhuñāṇam? Uppādam abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Pavattam abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Nimittam abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Āyūhanam abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Paṭisandhim abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Gatim abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Nibbattim abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Upapattim abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Jātim abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Jaram abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Byādhim abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Maraṇam abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Sokam abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Paridevam abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Upāyāsam abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittam abhibhuyyati – gotrabhu. Anuppādam pakkhandati – gotrabhu. Appavattam pakkhandati – gotrabhu...pe... nirodham nibbānam pakkhandati – gotrabhu.

Uppādam abhibhuyyivā anuppādam pakkhandati – gotrabhu. Pavattam abhibhuyyivā appavattam pakkhandati – gotrabhu. Nimittam abhibhuyyivā animittam pakkhandati – gotrabhu ... pe... bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittam abhibhuyyivā nirodham nibbānam pakkhandati – gotrabhu.

Uppādā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Pavattā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Nimittā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Āyūhanā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Paṭisandhiyā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Gatiyā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Nibbattiyā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Upapattiyā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Jātiyā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Jarāya vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Byādhimhā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Maraṇā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Sokā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Paridevā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Upāyāsā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhātī – gotrabhu. Anuppādam pakkhandati – gotrabhu. Appavattam pakkhandati – gotrabhu...pe... nirodham nibbānam pakkhandati – gotrabhu.

Uppādā vuṭṭhahitvā [vuṭṭhitvā (syā. ka.)] anuppādam pakkhandati – gotrabhu. Pavattā vuṭṭhahitvā

appavattam pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Nimittā vuṭṭhahitvā animittam pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Āyūhanā vuṭṭhahitvā anāyūhanam pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Paṭisandhiyā vuṭṭhahitvā appaṭisandhim pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Gatiyā vuṭṭhahitvā agatim pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Nibbattiyā vuṭṭhahitvā anibbattim pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Upapattiyā vuṭṭhahitvā anupapattim pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Jātiyā vuṭṭhahitvā ajātim pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Jarāya vuṭṭhahitvā ajaram pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Byādhimhā vuṭṭhahitvā abyādhim pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Maraṇā vuṭṭhahitvā amataṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Sokā vuṭṭhahitvā asokaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Paridevā vuṭṭhahitvā aparidevaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Upāyāsā vuṭṭhahitvā anupāyāsaṃ pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhahitvā nirodham nibbānam pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu.

Uppādā vivaṭṭatīti – gotrabhu. Pavattā vivaṭṭatīti – gotrabhu...pe... bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittā vivaṭṭatīti – gotrabhu. Anuppādam pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Appavattam pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu...pe... nirodham nibbānam pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu.

Uppādā vivaṭṭitvā anuppādam pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu. Pavattā vivaṭṭitvā appavattam pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu...pe... bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittā vivaṭṭitvā nirodham nibbānam pakkhandatīti – gotrabhu.

60. Kati gotrabhū dhammā samathavasena uppajjanti? Kati gotrabhū dhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti? Aṭṭha gotrabhū dhammā samathavasena uppajjanti. Dasa gotrabhū dhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

Katame aṭṭha gotrabhū dhammā samathavasena uppajjanti? Paṭhamam jhānam paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Dutiyam jhānam paṭilābhatthāya vitakkavicāre abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Tatiyam jhānam paṭilābhatthāya pītim abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Catuttham jhānam paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Akāsānañcāyatanaṃ samāpattim paṭilābhatthāya rūpasāññam paṭighasaññam nānattasaññam abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Viññānañcāyatanaṃ samāpattim paṭilābhatthāya ākāsañcāyatanaññam abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpattim paṭilābhatthāya viññānañcāyatanaññam abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Nevasāññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpattim paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcaññāyatanaññam abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Ime aṭṭha gotrabhū dhammā samathavasena uppajjanti.

Katame dasa gotrabhū dhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti? Sotāpattimaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyūhanam paṭisandhim gatim nibbattim upapattim jātim jaram byādhim maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittam abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Sotāpattiphalaṃ samāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyūhanam paṭisandhim...pe... abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya...pe... sakadāgāmiphalaṃ samāpattatthāya... anāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya... anāgāmiphalaṃ samāpattatthāya... arahattamaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyūhanam paṭisandhim gatim nibbattim upapattim jātim jaram byādhim maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ bahiddhā saṅkhāranimittam abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Arahattaphalaṃ samāpattatthāya... suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya... animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyūhanam paṭisandhim...pe... abhibhuyyatīti – gotrabhu. Ime dasa gotrabhū dhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

Kati gotrabhū dhammā kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā? Pannarasa gotrabhū dhammā kusalā, tayo gotrabhū dhammā abyākatā. Natthi gotrabhū dhammā akusalāti.

Sāmisāṇca nirāmisam, paṇihitaṇca appaṇihitam;
Saññuttaṇca visaññuttam, vuṭṭhitaṇca avuṭṭhitam.

Aṭṭha samādhissa paccayā, dasa ñāṇassa gocarā;

Aṭṭhārasa gotrabhū dhammā, tiṇṇaṃ vimokkhāna paccayā.

Ime aṭṭhārasākārā, paññā yassa pariccitā;
Kusalo vivaṭṭe vuṭṭhāne, nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭṭī.

Taṃ nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “bahiddhā vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhuñāṇaṃ”.

Gotrabhuñāṇaniddeso dasamo.

11. Maggañāṇaniddeso

61. Kathaṃ dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge nāṇaṃ? Sotāpattimaggaṅkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge nāṇaṃ”. Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge nāṇaṃ”.

Pariggaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge nāṇaṃ”.

Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge nāṇaṃ”.

Vodānaṭṭhena sammāājīvo micchāājīvā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge nāṇaṃ”.

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge nāṇaṃ”.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge nāṇaṃ”.

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge nāṇaṃ”.

Sakadāgāmimaggaṅkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge nāṇaṃ”.

Anāgāmimaggaṅkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi anusahatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge nāṇaṃ”.

Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ”.

62. Ajātaṃ jhāpeti jātena, jhānaṃ tena pavuccati;
Jhānavimokkhe kusalatā, nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭi.

Samādahitvā yathā ce vipassati, vipassamāno tathā ce samādahe;
Vipassanā ca samatho tadā ahu, samānabhāgā yuganaddhā vattare.

Dukkhā saṅkhārā sukho, nirodho iti dassanaṃ [nirodhoti dassanaṃ (syā. ka.)];
Dubhato vuṭṭhitā paññā, phasseti amataṃ padaṃ.

Vimokkhacariyaṃ jānāti, nānattekattakovidō;
Dvinnaṃ ñāṇānaṃ kusalatā, nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭīti.

Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “dubhato vuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ”.

Maggañāṇaniddeso ekādasamo.

12. Phalañāṇaniddeso

63. Kathaṃ payogappaṭippassaddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ? Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsaṅkappo. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvācā. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammākammanto. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Vodānaṭṭhena sammāājīvo micchāājīvā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāājīvo. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvāyāmo. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsati. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhi. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhi. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhi. Maggassetam phalaṃ.

Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Taṃpayogappaṭippassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhi. Maggassetam phalaṃ. Taṃ nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “payogappaṭippassaddhipaññā phale nāṇaṃ”.

Phalañāṇaniddeso dvādasamo.

13. Vimuttiñāṇaniddeso

64. Kathaṃ chinnaṭṭhānupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadiṭṭhi, vicikicchā, sīlabbataparāmāso, diṭṭhānusayo, vicikicchānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti. Imehi pañcahi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ. Taṃvimutti nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “chinnaṭṭhānupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ”.

Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ, oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo – attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti. Imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ. Taṃvimutti nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “chinnaṭṭhānupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ”.

Anāgāmimaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ, anusahagato kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo – attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti. Imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ. Taṃvimutti nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “chinnaṭṭhānupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ”.

Arahattamaggena rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā, mānānusayo, bhavarāgānusayo, avijjānusayo – attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ. Taṃvimutti nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “chinnaṭṭhānupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ”. Taṃ nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “chinnaṭṭhānupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ”.

Vimuttiñāṇaniddeso terasamo.

14. Paccavekkhaṇāñāṇaniddeso

65. Kathaṃ tadā samudāgate dhamme passane paññā paccavekkhaṇe nāṇaṃ?

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā. Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato. Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā tadā samudāgatā. Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto tadā samudāgato. Vodānaṭṭhena sammājīvo tadā samudāgato. Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo tadā samudāgato. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati tadā samudāgatā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī tadā samudāgato.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato. Pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato. Paggahaṭṭhena vīriyasambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato. Pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato. Upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato. Paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato.

Assaddhiye akampiyaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Kosajje akampiyaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Pamāde akampiyaṭṭhena satibalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Uddhacce akampiyaṭṭhena samādhībalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Avijjāya akampiyaṭṭhena paññābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ.

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ.

Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyā tadā samudāgatā. Akampiyaṭṭhena balā tadā samudāgatā. Niyyānaṭṭhena sambojjhaṅgā tadā samudāgatā. Hetuṭṭhena maggo tadā samudāgato. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā tadā samudāgatā. Padhanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā tadā samudāgatā. Ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhipādā tadā samudāgatā. Tathaṭṭhena saccā tadā samudāgatā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho tadā samudāgato. Anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā tadā samudāgatā. Ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā tadā samudāgatā. Anativattanaṭṭhena yuganaddhaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā. Dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi tadā samudāgatā. Vimuttaṭṭhena vimokkho tadā samudāgato. Paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā tadā samudāgatā. Pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti tadā samudāgatā. Samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ.

Chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Samādhī pamukhaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Vimutti sāraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ. Vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati, ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā. Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato...pe... paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Samādhī pamukhaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato. Sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Vimutti sāraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā. Amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ. Vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati, ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

Sakadāgāmimagakkhaṇe...pe... sakadāgāmiphalaṭṭhena...pe... anāgāmimagakkhaṇe...pe... anāgāmiphalaṭṭhena...pe... arahattamagakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā...pe... samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ. Vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati, ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

Arahattaphalaṭṭhena dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā ...pe... paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ. Chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato ...pe... amatogadhaṃ

nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ. Vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati, ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā. Taṃ nītaṭṭhena nīṇaṃ, pajānaṇaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “tadā samudāgate dhamme passane paññā paccavekkhaṇe nīṇaṃ”.

Paccavekkhaṇaṇīṇaniddeso cuddasamo.

15. Vatthunānattaṇīṇaniddeso

66. Kathaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi? Kathaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi? Cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi, sotāṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi, ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi, jivhaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi, kāyaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi, manaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi.

Kathaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi? Cakkhu avijjāsambhūtaṃ vavattethi, cakkhu taṇhāsambhūtaṃ vavattethi, cakkhu kammaṃ sambhūtaṃ vavattethi, cakkhu āhārasambhūtaṃ vavattethi, cakkhu catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti vavattethi, cakkhu uppannaṃ vavattethi, cakkhu samudāgataṃ vavattethi. Cakkhu ahutvā sambhūtaṃ, hutvā na bhavissatīti vavattethi. Cakkhu antavantato vavattethi, cakkhu addhuvaṃ asassataṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ vavattethi, cakkhu aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ vavattethi. Cakkhu aniccato vavattethi, no niccato; dukkhato vavattethi, no sukhato; anattato vavattethi, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato vavattetho nīcassaṇṇaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavattetho sukhasaṇṇaṃ pajahati, anattato vavattetho attasaṇṇaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi.

Kathaṃ sotāṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi? Sotāṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ vavattethi...pe... evaṃ sotāṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi. Kathaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi? Ghānaṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ vavattethi...pe... evaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi. Kathaṃ jivhaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi? Jivhā avijjāsambhūtaṃ vavattethi, jivhā taṇhāsambhūtaṃ vavattethi, jivhā kammaṃ sambhūtaṃ vavattethi, jivhā āhārasambhūtaṃ vavattethi, jivhā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti vavattethi, jivhā uppannaṃ vavattethi, jivhā samudāgataṃ vavattethi. Jivhā ahutvā sambhūtaṃ, hutvā na bhavissatīti vavattethi. Jivhaṃ antavantato vavattethi, jivhā addhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammāti vavattethi, jivhā aniccā saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammāti vavattethi. Jivhaṃ aniccato vavattethi, no niccato...pe... paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato vavattetho nīcassaṇṇaṃ pajahati...pe... paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ jivhaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi.

Kathaṃ kāyaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi? Kāyo avijjāsambhūtaṃ vavattethi, kāyo taṇhāsambhūtaṃ vavattethi, kāyo kammaṃ sambhūtaṃ vavattethi, kāyo āhārasambhūtaṃ vavattethi, kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti vavattethi, kāyo uppannaṃ vavattethi, kāyo samudāgataṃ vavattethi. Kāyo ahutvā sambhūto, hutvā na bhavissatīti vavattethi. Kāyaṃ antavantato vavattethi, kāyo addhuvo asassato vipariṇāmadhammoti vavattethi, kāyo anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno khayadhammo vayadhammo virāgadhammo nirodhadhammoti vavattethi. Kāyaṃ aniccato vavattethi, no niccato; dukkhato vavattethi, no sukhato...pe... paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato vavattetho nīcassaṇṇaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavattetho sukhasaṇṇaṃ pajahati...pe... paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ kāyaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi.

Kathaṃ manaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattethi? Mano avijjāsambhūtaṃ vavattethi, mano taṇhāsambhūtaṃ vavattethi, mano kammaṃ sambhūtaṃ vavattethi, mano āhārasambhūtaṃ vavattethi, mano uppannaṃ vavattethi, mano samudāgataṃ vavattethi. Mano ahutvā sambhūto, hutvā na bhavissatīti vavattethi. Manaṃ antavantato vavattethi, mano addhuvo asassato vipariṇāmadhammoti vavattethi, mano anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno khayadhammo vayadhammo virāgadhammo nirodhadhammoti vavattethi. Manaṃ aniccato vavattethi, no niccato; dukkhato vavattethi, no sukhato; anattato vavattethi, no attato;

nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṇinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṇinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ manaññaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti. Evaṃ ajjhataḍḍhamme vavattheti. Taṃ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “ajjhataḍḍhā vavatthāne paññā vatthunānatte ñāṇaṃ”.

Vatthunānattañāṇaniddeso pannarasamo.

16. Gocaranānattañāṇaniddeso

67. Kathaṃ bahiddhā vavatthāne paññā gocaranānatte ñāṇaṃ? Kathaṃ bahiddhā dhamme vavattheti? Rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti, sadde bahiddhā vavattheti, gandhe bahiddhā vavattheti, rase bahiddhā vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbe bahiddhā vavattheti, dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti? Rūpā avijjāsambhūtāti vavattheti rūpā taṇhāsambhūtāti vavattheti, rūpā kammasambhūtāti vavattheti, rūpā āhārasambhūtāti vavattheti, rūpā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti vavattheti, rūpā uppannāti vavattheti, rūpā samudāgatāti vavattheti. Rūpā ahutvā sambhūtā, hutvā na bhavissantīti vavattheti. Rūpe antavantato vavattheti, rūpā addhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammāti vavattheti. Rūpā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammāti vavattheti. Rūpe aniccato vavattheti, no niccato; dukkhato vavattheti, no sukkhato; anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṇinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṇinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti? Saddā avijjāsambhūtāti vavattheti...pe... saddā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti vavattheti, saddā uppannāti vavattheti, saddā samudāgatāti vavattheti. Saddā ahutvā sambhūtā, hutvā na bhavissantīti vavattheti. Sadde antavantato vavattheti, saddā addhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammāti vavattheti, saddā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammāti vavattheti. Sadde aniccato vavattheti, no niccato...pe... evaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ gandhe bahiddhā vavattheti? Gandhā avijjāsambhūtāti vavattheti, gandhā taṇhāsambhūtāti vavattheti...pe... evaṃ gandhe bahiddhā vavattheti. Kathaṃ rase bahiddhā vavattheti? Rasā avijjāsambhūtāti vavattheti, rasā taṇhāsambhūtāti vavattheti...pe... evaṃ rase bahiddhā vavattheti. Kathaṃ phoṭṭhabbe bahiddhā vavattheti? Phoṭṭhabbā avijjāsambhūtāti vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbā taṇhāsambhūtāti vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbā kammasambhūtāti vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbā āhārasambhūtāti vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbā uppannāti vavattheti. Phoṭṭhabbā samudāgatāti vavattheti...pe... evaṃ phoṭṭhabbe bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti? Dhammā avijjāsambhūtāti vavattheti, dhammā taṇhāsambhūtāti vavattheti, dhammā kammasambhūtāti vavattheti, dhammā āhārasambhūtāti vavattheti, dhammā uppannāti vavattheti, dhammā samudāgatāti vavattheti. Dhammā ahutvā sambhūtā, hutvā na bhavissantīti vavattheti. Dhamme antavantato vavattheti, dhammā addhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammāti vavattheti, dhammā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammāti vavattheti. Dhamme aniccato vavattheti, no niccato; dukkhato vavattheti, no sukkhato; anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṇinissajjati, no ādiyati...pe... aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto

nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti. Taṃ ñātattṥhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṥhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “bahiddhā vavatthāne paññā gocaraṇānatte ñāṇaṃ”.

Gocaraṇānattañāṇaniddeso soḷasamo.

17. Cariyānānattañāṇaniddeso

68. Kathaṃ cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ? **Cariyā**ti tisso cariyāyo – viññāṇacariyā, aññāṇacariyā, ñāṇacariyā.

Katamā viññāṇacariyā? Dassanaṭṥhāya āvajjanakiriyābyākataṃ viññāṇacariyā rūpesu, dassanaṭṥho cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā rūpesu, diṭṥhataṃ abhiniropanaṃ vipākamanodhātu [abhiniropanaṃvipākamanodhātu (syā.)] viññāṇacariyā rūpesu, abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā rūpesu. Savanaṭṥhāya āvajjanakiriyābyākataṃ viññāṇacariyā saddesu, savanaṭṥho sotaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā saddesu, sutattā abhiniropanaṃ vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā saddesu, abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā saddesu. Ghāyanaṭṥhāya āvajjanakiriyābyākataṃ viññāṇacariyā gandhesu, ghāyanaṭṥho [ghāyanaṭṥho (syā. ka.)] ghānaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā gandhesu, ghāyitattā abhiniropanaṃ vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā gandhesu, abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā gandhesu. Sāyanaṭṥhāya āvajjanakiriyābyākataṃ viññāṇacariyā rasesu, sāyanaṭṥho jivhāvīññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā rasesu, sāyitattā abhiniropanaṃ vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā rasesu, abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā rasesu. Phusaṇaṭṥhāya āvajjanakiriyābyākataṃ viññāṇacariyā phoṭṥhabbesu, phusaṇaṭṥho kāyaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā phoṭṥhabbesu, phoṭṥhattā abhiniropanaṃ vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā phoṭṥhabbesu, abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā phoṭṥhabbesu. Vijānanaṭṥhāya āvajjanakiriyābyākataṃ viññāṇacariyā dhammesu, vijānanaṭṥho manoviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā dhammesu, viññātattā abhiniropanaṃ vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā dhammesu, abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā dhammesu.

69. Viññāṇacariyāti kenatṥhena viññāṇacariyā? Nīrāgā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Niddosā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Nimmohā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Nimmānā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Niddiṭṥhi caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Niuddhaccā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Nibbicikicchā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Nānusaṃ caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Rāgavippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Dosavippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Mohavippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Mānavippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Diṭṥhivippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Anusayavippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Kusalehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Anavajjehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Sukkehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Sukhudrayehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Sukhavipākehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Viññāte caratīti – viññāṇacariyā. Viññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti – viññāṇacariyā. Pakatiparisuddhamidaṃ cittaṃ nikkilesaṭṥthenāti – viññāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ viññāṇacariyā.

Katamā aññāṇacariyā? Manāpiyesu rūpesu rāgassa javanaṭṥhāya āvajjanakiriyābyākataṃ viññāṇacariyā; rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā. Amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanaṭṥhāya āvajjanakiriyābyākataṃ viññāṇacariyā; dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā. Tadubhayena asamapekkhanaṃsmiṃ vatthusmiṃ mohassa javanaṭṥhāya āvajjanakiriyābyākataṃ viññāṇacariyā; mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā. Vinibandhassa mānassa javanaṭṥhāya āvajjanakiriyābyākataṃ viññāṇacariyā; mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā. Parāmaṭṥhāya diṭṥhiyā javanaṭṥhāya āvajjanakiriyābyākataṃ viññāṇacariyā; diṭṥhiyā javanā

aññānacariyā. Vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; uddhaccassa javanā aññānacariyā. Anittḥaṅgatāya vicikicchāya javanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; vicikicchāya javanā aññānacariyā. Thāmagatassa anusayassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; anusayassa javanā aññānacariyā.

Manāpiyesu saddesu...pe... manāpiyesu gandhesu...pe... manāpiyesu rasesu...pe... manāpiyesu phoṭṭhabbesu...pe... manāpiyesu dhammesu rāgassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; rāgassa javanā aññānacariyā. Amanāpiyesu dhammesu dosassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; dosassa javanā aññānacariyā. Tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmim vattusmim mohassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; mohassa javanā aññānacariyā. Vinibandhassa mānassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; mānassa javanā aññānacariyā. Parāmatṭhāya diṭṭhiyā javanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; diṭṭhiyā javanā aññānacariyā. Vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; uddhaccassa javanā aññānacariyā; anittḥaṅgatāya vicikicchāya javanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; vicikicchāya javanā aññānacariyā. Thāmagatassa anusayassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; anusayassa javanā aññānacariyā.

70. Aññānacariyāti kenatṭhena aññānacariyā? Sarāgā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Sadosā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Samohā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Samānā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Sadiṭṭhi caratīti – aññānacariyā. Sauddhaccā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Savicikicchā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Sānusayā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Rāgasampayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Dosasampayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Mohasampayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Mānasampayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Diṭṭhisampayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Uddhaccasampayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Vicikicchāsampayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Anusayasampayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Akusalehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Sāvajjehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Kaṇhehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Sukhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Dukkhudrayehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Dukkhavipākehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – aññānacariyā. Aññāte caratīti – aññānacariyā. Aññānassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti – aññānacariyā. Ayaṃ aññānacariyā.

71. Katamā ñānacariyā? Aniccānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; aniccānupassanā ñānacariyā. Dukkḥānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; dukkḥānupassanā ñānacariyā. Anattānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; anattānupassanā ñānacariyā. Nibbidānupassanattāya...pe... virāgānupassanattāya... nirodhānupassanattāya... paṭinissaggānupassanattāya... khayānupassanattāya... vayānupassanattāya... vipariṇāmānupassanattāya... animittānupassanattāya... appaṇihitānupassanattāya... suññātānupassanattāya... adhipaññādharmānupassanattāya... yathābhūtaññādadassanattāya... ādīnavānupassanattāya... paṭisaṅkhānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḅyākatā viññānacariyā; paṭisaṅkhānupassanā ñānacariyā. Vivaṭṭānānupassanā ñānacariyā. Sotāpattimaggo ñānacariyā. Sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā. Sakadāgāmimaggo ñānacariyā. Sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā. Anāgāmimaggo ñānacariyā. Anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā. Arahattamaggo ñānacariyā. Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā.

Ñānacariyāti kenatṭhena ñānacariyā? Nīrāgā caratīti – ñānacariyā. Niddosā caratīti – ñānacariyā... pe... nānusayā caratīti – ñānacariyā. Rāgavippayuttā caratīti – ñānacariyā. Dosavippayuttā caratīti – ñānacariyā. Mohavippayuttā caratīti – ñānacariyā. Mānavippayuttā...pe... diṭṭhivippayuttā... uddhaccavippayuttā... vicikicchāvippayuttā... anusayavippayuttā... kusalehi kammehi sampayuttā... akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā... sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā... anavajjehi kammehi sampayuttā... kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā... sukkehi kammehi sampayuttā... sukkhudrayehi kammehi sampayuttā...

dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā... sukhavipākehi kammehi sampayuttā caratīti – ñāṇacariyā. Dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti – ñāṇacariyā. Ñāte caratīti – ñāṇacariyā. Ñāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti – ñāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ ñāṇacariyā. Aññā viññāṇacariyā, aññā aññāṇacariyā, aññā ñāṇacariyāti. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “cariyāvavathāne paññā cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ”.

Cariyānānattañāṇaniddeso sattarasamo.

18. Bhūminānattañāṇaniddeso

72. Kathaṃ catudhammavavathāne paññā bhūminānatte ñāṇaṃ? Catasso bhūmiyo – kāmāvacarā bhūmi, rūpāvacarā bhūmi, arūpāvacarā bhūmi, apariyāpannā bhūmi. Katamā kāmāvacarā bhūmi? Heṭṭhato avīcinirayaṃ pariyaṃtaṃ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavattī deve [\[paranimmitavasavattideve \(ka.\)\]](#) antokarivā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyaṃpannā khandhadhātuāyatanā rūpaṃ vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ – ayaṃ kāmāvacarā bhūmi.

Katamā rūpāvacarā bhūmi? Heṭṭhato brahmalokaṃ pariyaṃtaṃ karitvā uparito akaniṭṭhe deve antokarivā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyaṃpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetasikā dhammā – ayaṃ rūpāvacarā bhūmi.

Katamā arūpāvacarā bhūmi? Heṭṭhato ākāśānañcāyatanūpage deve pariyaṃtaṃ karitvā uparito nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpage deve antokarivā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyaṃpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetasikā dhammā – ayaṃ arūpāvacarā bhūmi.

Katamā apariyāpannā bhūmi? Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu – ayaṃ apariyāpannā bhūmi. Imā catasso bhūmiyo.

Aparāpi catasso bhūmiyo cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhipādā, cattāri jhānāni, catasso appamaññāyo, catasso arūpasamāpattiyo, catasso paṭisambhidā, catasso paṭipadā, cattāri ārammaṇāni, cattāro ariyavaṃsā, cattāri saṅgahavatthūni, cattāri cakkāni, cattāri dhammapadāni – imā catasso bhūmiyo. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “catudhammavavathāne paññā bhūminānatte ñāṇaṃ”.

Bhūminānattañāṇaniddeso aṭṭhārasamo.

19. Dhammanānattañāṇaniddeso

73. Kathaṃ navadhammavavathāne paññā dhammanānatte ñāṇaṃ? Kathaṃ dhamme vavattheti? Kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

Kathaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti? Dasa kusalakammapathe kusalato vavattheti, dasa akusalakammapathe akusalato vavattheti, rūpañca vipākañca kiriyañca abyākatato vavattheti – evaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

Kathaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti? Idhaṭṭhassa cattāri jhānāni kusalato vavattheti, tatrūpapannassa cattāri jhānāni abyākatato vavattheti – evaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

Kathaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalamo vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti? Idhaṭṭhassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo kusalamo vavattheti, tatrūpapannassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo abyākatato vavattheti – evaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalamo vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

Kathaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalamo vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti? Cattāro ariyamagge kusalamo vavattheti, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañca abyākatato vavattheti – evaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalamo vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ dhamme vavattheti.

Nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā. Aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati. Yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Dukkhatto manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... vimuccati.

Rūpaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... rūpaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto...pe... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ... cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati. Yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Ime nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā.

74. Nava yoniso manasikāramūlakā dhammā. Aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Samāhitena cittaṃ “idaṃ dukkha”nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Dukkhatto yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Samāhitena cittaṃ “idaṃ dukkha”nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe....

Rūpaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... rūpaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... rūpaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ... cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Samāhitena cittaṃ “idaṃ dukkha”nti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime nava yoniso manasikāramūlakā dhammā.

Nava nānattā – dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassaṇānattaṃ, phassaṇānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappānānattaṃ, saṅkappānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānānattaṃ, pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattaṃ – ime nava nānattā. Taṃ nānattānaṃ nānaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “navadhammavavattāne paññā dhammanānatte nānaṃ”.

Dhammanānattañānāniddeśo ekūnavīsatiṃ.

20-24. Ñāṇapañcakaniddeso

75. Kathaṃ abhiññāpaññā ñātaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā tīraṇaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānēpaññā pariccāgaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanā paññā ekarasatṭhe ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṃpaññā phassanaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ? Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā ñātā honti. Ye ye dhammā pariññātā honti, te te dhammā tīritā honti. Ye ye dhammā pahīnā honti, te te dhammā pariccattā honti. Ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti. Ye ye dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā honti. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “abhiññā paññā ñātaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, pariññā paññā tīraṇaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānē paññā pariccāgaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanā paññā ekarasatṭhe ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṃ paññā phusanaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ”.

Ñāṇapañcakaniddeso catuvīsatiso.

25-28. Paṭisambhidāñāṇaniddeso

76. Kathaṃ atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ? Saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, vīriyindriyaṃ dhammo, satindriyaṃ dhammo, samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, paññindriyaṃ dhammo. Añño saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño vīriyindriyaṃ dhammo, añño satindriyaṃ dhammo, añño samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño paññindriyaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, paggahaṭṭho attho, upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho attho, dassanaṭṭho attho. Añño adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, añño paggahaṭṭho attho, añño upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño dassanaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañca atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā niruttiyo ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “niruttinānatte paññā niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

77. Saddhābalaṃ dhammo, vīriyabalaṃ dhammo, satibalaṃ dhammo, samādhibalaṃ dhammo, paññābalaṃ dhammo. Añño saddhābalaṃ dhammo, añño vīriyabalaṃ dhammo, añño satibalaṃ dhammo, añño samādhibalaṃ dhammo, añño paññābalaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Assaddhiye akampiyatṭho attho. Kosajje akampiyatṭho attho. Pamāde akampiyatṭho attho. Uddhacce akampiyatṭho attho. Avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho. Añño assaddhiye akampiyatṭho attho, añño kosajje akampiyatṭho attho, añño pamāde akampiyatṭho attho, añño uddhacce akampiyatṭho attho, añño avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañca atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā niruttiyo

ñātā, teneva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “niruttinānatte paññā niruttiapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Pañcasu [pañca (?)] dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu [pañca (?)] atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu [dasa (?)] niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Añño satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño vīriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, pavicayaṭṭho attho, paggahaṭṭho attho, pharaṇaṭṭho attho, upasamaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho attho, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho attho. Añño upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, añño pavicayaṭṭho attho, añño paggahaṭṭho attho, añño pharaṇaṭṭho attho, añño upasamaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Satta dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, satta atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā niruttiyo ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “niruttinānatte paññā niruttiapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Sattasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, sattasu atthesu ñāṇāni, cuddasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Sammādiṭṭhi dhammo, sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, sammāvācā dhammo, sammākammanto dhammo, sammāājīvo dhammo, sammāvāyāmo dhammo, sammāsati dhammo, sammāsamādhi dhammo. Añño sammādiṭṭhi dhammo, añño sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, añño sammāvācā dhammo, añño sammākammanto dhammo, añño sammāājīvo dhammo, añño sammāvāyāmo dhammo, añño sammāsati dhammo, añño sammāsamādhi dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Dassanaṭṭho attho, abhiniropanaṭṭho attho, pariggahaṭṭho attho, samuṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, vodānaṭṭho attho, paggahaṭṭho attho, upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho attho. Añño dassanaṭṭho attho, añño abhiniropanaṭṭho attho, añño pariggahaṭṭho attho, añño samuṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, añño vodānaṭṭho attho, añño paggahaṭṭho attho, añño upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā teneva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Aṭṭha dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, aṭṭha atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā niruttiyo ñātā, teneva ñāṇena ime nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “niruttinānatte paññā niruttiapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Aṭṭhasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, aṭṭhasu atthesu ñāṇāni soḷasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, teneva ñāṇena

ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditāti. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, paḍānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “atthanaṇatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Dhammaṇatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Niruttinaṇatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ”.

Paṭisambhidāñāṇaniddeso aṭṭhavīsatiṃ.

29-31. Ñāṇattayaniddeso

78. Kathaṃ vihāraṇaṇatte paññā vihāraṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinaṇatte paññā samāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, vihārasamāpattinaṇatte paññā vihārasamāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ? Nimittaṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno animittaṃ adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – animitto vihāro. Paṇidhiṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – appaṇihito vihāro. Abhinivesaṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – suññato vihāro.

Nimittaṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno animittaṃ adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – animittā samāpatti. Paṇidhiṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – appaṇihitā samāpatti. Abhinivesaṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – suññatā samāpatti.

Nimittaṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno animittaṃ adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – animittavihārasamāpatti. Paṇidhiṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – appaṇihitavihārasamāpatti. Abhinivesaṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – suññatavihārasamāpatti.

79. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno animittaṃ adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – animitto vihāro. Rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – appaṇihito vihāro. Rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – suññato vihāro.

Rūpanimittaṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno animittaṃ adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – animittavihārasamāpatti. Rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – appaṇihitavihārasamāpatti. Rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – suññatā samāpatti.

Rūpanimittaṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno animittaṃ adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – animittavihārasamāpatti. Rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – appaṇihitavihārasamāpatti. Rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati – suññatavihārasamāpatti.

Vedanānimittaṃ ...pe... saññānimittaṃ... saṅkhāranimittaṃ... viññāṇanimittaṃ... cakkhunimittaṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṇanimittaṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno animittaṃ adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – animitto vihāro. Jarāmaṇapaṇidhiṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – appaṇihito vihāro. Jarāmaṇābhinivesaṃ bhayaṭo sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati – suññato vihāro.

Jarāmarañanimittam bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattam ajjuhekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam animittam āvajjitvā samāpajjati – animittā samāpatti. Jarāmarañapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattam ajjuhekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam appaṇihitam āvajjitvā samāpajjati – appaṇihitā samāpatti. Jarāmarañābhinivesam bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattam ajjuhekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam suññatam āvajjitvā samāpajjati – suññatā samāpatti.

Jarāmarañanimittam bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vyaṃ passati, pavattam ajjuhekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam animittam āvajjitvā samāpajjati – animittavihārasamāpatti. Jarāmarañapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vyaṃ passati, pavattam ajjuhekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam appaṇihitam āvajjitvā samāpajjati – appaṇihitavihārasamāpatti. Jarāmarañābhinivesam bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vyaṃ passati, pavattam ajjuhekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam suññatam āvajjitvā samāpajjati – suññatavihārasamāpatti. Añño animitto vihāro, añño appaṇihito vihāro, añño suññato vihāro. Aññā animittasamāpatti, aññā appaṇihitasamāpatti, aññā suññatasamāpatti. Aññā animittā vihārasamāpatti, aññā appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti, aññā suññatā vihārasamāpatti. Tam ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇam, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “vihāranānatte paññā viharāṭṭhe ñāṇam, samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇam, vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇam”.

Ñāṇattayaniddeso ekatiṃsatimo.

32. Ānantarikasamādhināṇaniddeso

80. Kathaṃ avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhimhi ñāṇam? Nekkhamavasena cittassa ekagatā avikkhepo samādhi. Tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇam. Tena ñāṇena āsavā khīyanti. Iti paṭhamam samatho, pacchā ñāṇam. Tena ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayoti. Tena vuccati – “avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhimhi ñāṇam”.

Āsavāti katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo. Katthete āsavā khīyanti? Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇīyo avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti.

Abyāpādasavasena ...pe... ālokasaññāvasena... avikkhepavasena... dhammavavattānavasena... ñāṇavasena... pāmojjavasena... paṭhamajjhānavasena... dutiyajjhānavasena... tatiyajjhānavasena... catutthajjhānavasena... ākāsaññācāyatanasamāpattivasena... viññāññācāyatanasamāpattivasena... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivasena... nevasaññāñāsaññāyatanasamāpattivasena... pathavīkasiṇavasena... āpokasiṇavasena ... tejokasiṇavasena... vāyokasiṇavasena... nīlakasiṇavasena... pītakasiṇavasena... lohitaṅkasiṇavasena... odātakasiṇavasena... ākāsakasiṇavasena... viññāṅkasiṇavasena... buddhānussativasena... dhammānussativasena... saṅghānussativasena... sīlānussativasena... cāgānussativasena... devatānussativasena... ānāpānassativasena... maraṇassativasena... kāyagatāsativasena... upasamānussativasena... uddhumātakasaññāvasena... vinīlakasaññāvasena... vipubbakasaññāvasena... vicchiddakasaññāvasena... vikkhāyitakasaññāvasena... vikkhittakasaññāvasena... hatavikkhittakasaññāvasena ... lohitaṅkasaññāvasena... puḷavakasaññāvasena... aṭṭhikasaññāvasena.

81. Dīgham assāsavasena...pe... dīgham passāsavasena... rassaṃ assāsavasena... rassaṃ passāsavasena... sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena...

passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena... passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena... pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... pītipaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena... sukhaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... sukhaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena... cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena... passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena... passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena... cittaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... cittaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena... abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena... abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena... samādahaṃ cittaṃ...pe... vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... aniccānupassī... virāgānupassī... nirodhānupassī... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena... paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā khīyanti. Iti paṭhamaṃ samatho, pacchā ñāṇaṃ. Tena ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayoti. Tena vuccati – “avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhimhi ñāṇaṃ”.

Āsavāti katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo. Katthete āsavā khīyanti? Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇīyo avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Taṃ ñāṭaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhimhi ñāṇaṃ”.

Ānantarikasamādhināṇaniddeso dvattiṃsatimo.

33. Araṇavihārañāṇaniddeso

82. Kathaṃ dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca viharādhiḡamo paṇītādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ? **Dassanādhipeyyanti** aniccānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ, dukkhānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ, anattānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ, rūpe aniccānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ, rūpe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ, rūpe anattānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ; vedanāya... pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇe anattānupassanā dassanādhipeyyaṃ.

Santo ca viharādhiḡamoti suññato viharo santo viharādhiḡamo. Animitto viharo santo viharādhiḡamo. Appaṇihito viharo santo viharādhiḡamo.

Paṇītādhimuttatāti suññate adhimuttatā paṇītādhimuttatā. Animitte adhimuttatā paṇītādhimuttatā. Appaṇihite adhimuttatā paṇītādhimuttatā.

Araṇavihāroti paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ araṇavihāro. Dutiyāṃ jhānaṃ araṇavihāro. Tatiyāṃ jhānaṃ araṇavihāro. Catutthāṃ jhānaṃ araṇavihāro. Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpatti araṇavihāro...pe... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti araṇavihāro.

Araṇavihāroti kenatṭhena araṇavihāro? Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe haratīti – araṇavihāro. Dutiyena jhānena vitakkavicāre haratīti – araṇavihāro. Tatiyena jhānena pītiṃ haratīti – araṇavihāro. Catutthena jhānena sukhadukkhe haratīti – araṇavihāro. Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpasaññāṃ paṭiḡhasaññāṃ nānattasaññāṃ haratīti – araṇavihāro. Viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsānañcāyatanasaññāṃ haratīti – araṇavihāro. Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāṇañcāyatanasaññāṃ haratīti – araṇavihāro. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāṃ haratīti – araṇavihāro. Ayaṃ araṇavihāro. Taṃ ñāṭaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca viharādhiḡamo paṇītādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ”.

Araṇavihārañāṇaniddeso tettiṃsatimo.

34. Nirodhasamāpattiñāṇaniddeso

83. Kathaṃ dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvataṃ paññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ?

Dvīhi balehīti dve balāni – samathabalaṃ, vipassanābalaṃ. Katamaṃ samathabalaṃ? Nekkhamavasena cittassekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ. Abyāpādavasena cittassekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ. Ālokasaññāvasena cittassekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ. Avikkhepavasena cittassekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittassekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ. Paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ.

Samathabalanti kenatṭhena samathabalaṃ? Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Dutiyena jhānena vitakkavicāre na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Tatiyena jhānena pītiyā na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Catutthena jhānena sukhadukkhe na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Ākāsañācāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Viññāṇañācāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsañācāyatanasaññāya na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāṇañācāyatanasaññāya na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya na kampaṭīti – samathabalaṃ. Uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭi na calati na vedhatīti – samathabalaṃ. Idaṃ samathabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ vipassanābalaṃ? Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Anattānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Nibbidānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Virāgānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Nirodhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Rūpe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ...pe... rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ.

Vipassanābalanti kenatṭhena vipassanābalaṃ? Aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya na kampaṭīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya na kampaṭīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Anattānupassanāya attasaññāya na kampaṭīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā na kampaṭīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampaṭīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Nirodhānupassanāya samudaye na kampaṭīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampaṭīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Avijjāya ca avijjā sahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭi na calati na vedhatīti – vipassanābalaṃ. Idaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

Tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyāti katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā? Dutiyamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti. Catutthamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā kāyasāṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti. Saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti. Imesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā.

84. Soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhīti katamāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi? Aniccānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, dukkhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, anattānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nibbidānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, virāgānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nirodhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, vivaṭṭānānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmimaggo ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, arahattamaggo ñāṇacariyā, arahattaphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā –

imāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi.

85. Navahi samādhicariyāhīti katamāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi? Paṭhamam jhānaṃ samādhicariyā, dutiyam jhānaṃ samādhicariyā, tatiyam jhānaṃ samādhicariyā, catuttham jhānaṃ samādhicariyā, ākāsañācāyatanaṃ samāpatti...pe... viññāṇaṃ cāyatanaṃ samāpatti... ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpatti... nevaṣaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanaṃ samāpatti samādhicariyā. Paṭhamam jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca...pe... nevaṣaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanaṃ samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca – imāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi.

Vasīti pañca vasiyo. Āvajjanavasī, samāpajjanavasī, adhiṭṭhānavasī, vuṭṭhānavasī, paccavekkhaṇavasī. Paṭhamam jhānaṃ yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati; āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti – āvajjanavasī. Paṭhamam jhānaṃ yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati; samāpajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti – samāpajjanavasī. Paṭhamam jhānaṃ yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ adhiṭṭhāti; adhiṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti – adhiṭṭhānavasī. Paṭhamam jhānaṃ yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ vuṭṭhāti; vuṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti – vuṭṭhānavasī. Paṭhamam jhānaṃ yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ paccavekkhati; paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti – paccavekkhaṇavasī.

Dutiyam jhānaṃ...pe... nevaṣaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanaṃ samāpattiṃ yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati; āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti – āvajjanavasī. Nevaṣaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanaṃ samāpattiṃ yatthicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati...pe... adhiṭṭhāti... vuṭṭhāti... paccavekkhati; paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti – paccavekkhaṇavasī. Imā pañca vasiyo. Tam ñātaṭṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭipassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasībhāvata paññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñānaṃ”.

Nirodhasamāpattiñāṇaniddeso catuttiṃsatimo.

35. Parinibbānañāṇaniddeso

86. Kathaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñānaṃ? Idha sampajāno nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thinamiddhassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammavavattānena vicikicchāya...pe... ñānena avijjāya... pāmojjena aratiyā ... paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati.

Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idañceva cakkhupavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññañca cakkhupavattaṃ na uppajjati. Idañceva sotapavattaṃ...pe... ghānapavattaṃ... jivhāpavattaṃ... kāyapavattaṃ... manopavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññañca manopavattaṃ na uppajjati. Idam sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñānaṃ. Tam ñātaṭṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñānaṃ”.

Parinibbānañāṇaniddeso pañcatīṃsatimo.

36. Samasīsaṭṭhañāṇaniddeso

87. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ sammā samucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭṭhānatā paññā samasīsaṭṭhe ñānaṃ? **Sabbadhammānanti** – pañcakkhandhā, dvādasāyatanaṃ, aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo, kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā, kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, aperiyaṇṇā dhammā. **Sammā samucchedeti** nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ sammā samucchindati.

Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ sammā samucchindati. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ sammā samucchindati. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ sammā samucchindati. Dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā sammā samucchindati. Nāṇena avijjaṃ sammā samucchindati. Pāmojjena aratiṃ sammā samucchindati. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

Nirodheti nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ nirodheti. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ nirodheti. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ nirodheti. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nirodheti. Dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā nirodheti. Nāṇena avijjaṃ nirodheti. Pāmojjena aratiṃ nirodheti. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

Anupaṭṭhānatāti nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmacchando na upaṭṭhāti. Abyāpādaṃ paṭiladdhassa byāpādo na upaṭṭhāti. Ālokasaññaṃ paṭiladdhassa thinamiddhaṃ na upaṭṭhāti. Avikkhepaṃ paṭiladdhassa uddhaccaṃ na upaṭṭhāti. Dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhassa vicikicchā na upaṭṭhāti. Nāṇaṃ paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upaṭṭhāti. Pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhassa arati na upaṭṭhāti. Paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upaṭṭhahanti...pe... arahattamaggaṃ paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upaṭṭhahanti.

Samanti kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ samaṃ. Byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samaṃ. Thinamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasañña samaṃ. Uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo samaṃ. Vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ samaṃ. Avijjāya pahīnattā nāṇaṃ samaṃ. Aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ samaṃ. Nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samaṃ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā arahattamaggo samaṃ.

Sīsanti terasa sīsāni – palibodhasīsaṅca taṇhā, vinibandhanasīsaṅca māno, parāmāsaṅca diṭṭhi, vikkhepasīsaṅca uddhaccaṃ, saṃkilesasīsaṅca avijjā, adhimokkhasīsaṅca saddhā, pagghasīsaṅca vīriyaṃ, upaṭṭhānasīsaṅca sati, avikkhepasīsaṅca samādhi, dassanasīsaṅca paññā, pavattasīsaṅca jīvitindriyaṃ, gocarasīsaṅca vimokkha, saṅkhārasīsaṅca nirodho. Taṃ nītaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “sabbadhammānaṃ sammā samucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭṭhānatā paññā samasīsaṭṭhe nāṇaṃ”.

Samasīsaṭṭhaññānidheso chatṭimsatimo.

37. Sallekhaṭṭhaññānidheso

88. Kathaṃ puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekhaṭṭhe [[puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne \(ka.\)](#)] nāṇaṃ? **Puthūti** – rāgo puthu, doso puthu, moho puthu, kodho...pe... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... issā... macchariyaṃ... māyā... sāṭṭheyyaṃ... thambho... sārāmbho... māno... atimāno... mado... pamādo... sabbe kilesā... sabbe duccharitā... sabbe abhisāṅkhārā... sabbe bhavagāmicammā.

Nānattekattanti kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ. Byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasañña ekattaṃ. Uddhaccaṃ nānattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ. Vicikicchā nānattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ. Avijjā nānattaṃ, nāṇaṃ ekattaṃ. Arati nānattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ. Nīvaraṇā nānattaṃ, paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ ekattaṃ...pe... sabbe kilesā nānattaṃ, arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

Tejoti pañca tejā – caraṇatejo, guṇatejo, paññātejo, puññatejo, dhammatejo. Caraṇatejena tejitattā dussīlyatejaṃ pariyādiyati. Guṇatejena tejitattā aguṇatejaṃ pariyādiyati. Paññātejena tejitattā duppaññatejaṃ pariyādiyati. Puññatejena tejitattā apuññatejaṃ pariyādiyati. Dhammatejena tejitattā adhammatejaṃ pariyādiyati.

Sallekhoti kamacchando asallekho, nekkhammaṃ sallekho. Byāpādo asallekho, abyāpādo sallekho. Thinamiddhaṃ asallekho, ālokasañña sallekho. Uddhaccaṃ asallekho, avikkhepo sallekho. Vicikicchā asallekho, dhammavavatthānaṃ sallekho. Avijjā asallekho, ñāṇaṃ sallekho. Arati asallekho, pāmojjaṃ sallekho. Nīvaraṇā asallekho, paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ sallekho...pe... sabbakilesā asallekho, arahattamaggo sallekho. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – ‘‘puthunānattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekhaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ’’.

Sallekhaṭṭhañāṇaniddeso sattatiṃsatimo.

38. Vīriyārambhañāṇaniddeso

89. Kathaṃ asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ? Anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.

Anuppannassa kamacchandassa anuppādāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Uppannassa kamacchandassa pahānāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Anuppannassa nekkhammassa uppādāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Uppannassa nekkhammassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ...pe....

Anuppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ anuppādāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Uppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ...pe... anuppannassa arahattamaggassa uppādāya asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Uppannassa arahattamaggassa ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – ‘‘asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā vīriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ’’.

Vīriyārambhañāṇaniddeso aṭṭhatīṃsatimo.

39. Atthasandassanañāṇaniddeso

90. Kathaṃ nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ? **Nānādhammāti** pañcakkhandhā, dvādasāyatanāni, aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo, kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā, kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

Pakāsanatāti rūpaṃ aniccato pakāseti, rūpaṃ dukkhato pakāseti, rūpaṃ anattato pakāseti. Vedanaṃ...pe... saññaṃ... sañkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇaṃ aniccato pakāseti, jarāmarāṇaṃ dukkhato pakāseti, jarāmarāṇaṃ anattato pakāseti.

Atthasandassaneti kamacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammatthaṃ sandasseti. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādatthaṃ sandasseti. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasañnatthaṃ sandasseti. Uddhaccaṃ pajahanto avikkhepatthaṃ sandasseti. Vicikicchaṃ pajahanto dhammavavatthānatthaṃ sandasseti. Avijjaṃ pajahanto ñānatthaṃ sandasseti. Aratiṃ pajahanto pāmojjatthaṃ sandasseti. Nīvaraṇe pajahanto paṭhamajhānatthaṃ sandasseti ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggatthaṃ sandasseti. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – ‘‘nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā’’.

atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ’’.

Atthasandassanañāṇaniddeso navatiṃsatimo.

40. Dassanavisuddhiñāṇaniddeso

91. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅgahatānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ? **Sabbadhammānanti** pañcakkhandhā...pe... apariyāpannā dhammā.

Ekasaṅgahatāti dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahitā. Tathaṭṭhena, anattaṭṭhena, saccaṭṭhena, paṭivedhaṭṭhena, abhijānanaṭṭhena, parijānanaṭṭhena, dhammaṭṭhena, dhātuṭṭhena, ñātaṭṭhena, sacchikiriyāṭṭhena, phusanaṭṭhena, abhisamayaṭṭhena – imehi dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahitā.

Nānattekattanti kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ...pe... sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

Paṭivedheti dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati. Samudayasaccaṃ pahānapaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati. Nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati. Maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati.

Dassanavisuddhīti sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati; sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati; sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ. Anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati; anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati; arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅgahatānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ’’.

Dassanavisuddhiñāṇaniddeso cattālīsamo.

41. Khantiñāṇaniddeso

92. Kathaṃ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ? Rūpaṃ aniccato veditaṃ, rūpaṃ dukkhato veditaṃ, rūpaṃ anattato veditaṃ. Yaṃ yaṃ veditaṃ taṃ taṃ khamatīti – viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ. Vedanā... pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhu...pe... jarāmarāṇaṃ aniccato veditaṃ, jarāmarāṇaṃ dukkhato veditaṃ, jarāmarāṇaṃ anattato veditaṃ. Yaṃ yaṃ veditaṃ taṃ taṃ khamatīti – viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ’’.

Khantiñāṇaniddeso ekacattālīsamo.

42. Pariyogāhaṇañāṇaniddeso

93. Kathaṃ phuṭṭhattā paññā pariyogāhaṇe ñāṇaṃ? Rūpaṃ aniccato phusati, rūpaṃ dukkhato phusati, rūpaṃ anattato phusati. Yaṃ yaṃ phusati taṃ taṃ pariyogāhatīti – phuṭṭhattā paññā pariyogāhaṇe ñāṇaṃ. Vedanaṃ...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇaṃ aniccato phusati, dukkhato phusati, anattato phusati. Yaṃ yaṃ phusati taṃ taṃ pariyogāhatīti – phuṭṭhattā paññā pariyogāhaṇe ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “phuṭṭhattā paññā pariyogāhaṇe ñāṇaṃ’’.

Pariyogāhaṇaṇāṇaniddeso dvecattālīsamō.

43. Padesavihāraṇāṇaniddeso

94. Kathaṃ samodahane paññā padesavihāre ñāṇaṃ? Micchādiṭṭhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, micchādiṭṭhivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, sammādiṭṭhivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Micchāsaṅkappapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Sammāsaṅkappapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ...pe... micchāvimuttipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, micchāvimuttivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Sammāvimuttipaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttivūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Chandapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, chandavūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Vitakkapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, vitakkavūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Saññāpaccayāpi vedayitaṃ, saññāvūpasamapaccayāpi vedayitaṃ.

Chando ca avūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasantā hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasantā hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasantā hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca vūpasantā hoti, tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Appattassa pattiyā atthi āsavaṃ, tasmimpi ṭhāne anuppatte tappaccayāpi vedayitaṃ. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – ‘‘samodahane paññā padesavihāre ñāṇaṃ’’.

Padesavihāraṇāṇaniddeso tecattālīsamō.

44-49. Chavivaṭṭaṇāṇaniddeso

95. Kathaṃ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ? Nekkhammādhīpatattā paññā kāmacchandato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Abyāpādādhīpatattā paññā byāpādato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Ālokasaññādhīpatattā paññā thinamiddhato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Avikkhepādhīpatattā paññā uddhaccato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Dhammavavatthānādhīpatattā paññā vicikicchāya saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Nāṇādhīpatattā paññā avijjāya saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Pāmojjādhīpatattā paññā aratiyā saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Paṭhamajjhānādhīpatattā paññā nīvaraṇehi saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ...pe... arahattamaggādhīpatattā paññā sabbakilesehi saññāya vivaṭṭatīti – adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – ‘‘adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ’’.

96. Kathaṃ nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ? Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ. Nekkhammekattaṃ cetayato kāmacchandato cittaṃ vivaṭṭatīti – nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ. Abyāpādekattaṃ cetayato byāpādato cittaṃ vivaṭṭatīti – nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ. Ālokasaññāekattaṃ cetayato thinamiddhato cittaṃ vivaṭṭatīti – nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ...pe... sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, arahattamaggo ekattaṃ. Arahattamaggekattaṃ cetayato sabbakilesehi cittaṃ vivaṭṭatīti – nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – ‘‘nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ’’.

97. Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena

cittam adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇam. Tam ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇam, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇam”.

98. Kathaṃ suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇam? “Cakkhu suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā”ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato [pajānato (syā.)] passato cakkhābhinivesato [kāmābhinivesato (syā.) aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā] ñāṇam vivaṭṭatīti – suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇam. “Sotaṃ suññam...pe... ghāṇaṃ suññam... jivhā suññā... kāyo suñño... mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā”ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato manābhinivesato ñāṇam vivaṭṭatīti – suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇam. Tam ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇam, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇam”.

99. Kathaṃ vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇam? Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ vosajjātīti – vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇam. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ vosajjātīti – vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇam. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ vosajjātīti – vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇam. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ vosajjātīti – vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇam. Dhammavavatthānena vicikicchaṃ vosajjātīti – vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇam...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese vosajjātīti – vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇam. Tam ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇam, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “vosagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇam”.

100. Kathaṃ tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇam? Dukkassa pīlanaṭṭhaṃ saṅkhataṭṭhaṃ santāpaṭṭhaṃ vipariṇāmaṭṭhaṃ parijānanto vivaṭṭatīti – tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇam. Samudayassa āyūhanaṭṭhaṃ nidānaṭṭhaṃ saññogaṭṭhaṃ palibodhaṭṭhaṃ pajahanto vivaṭṭatīti – tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇam. Nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭhaṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ asaṅkhataṭṭhaṃ amataṭṭhaṃ sacchikaronto vivaṭṭatīti – tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇam. Maggassa niyyānaṭṭhaṃ hetuṭṭhaṃ dassanaṭṭhaṃ ādhipateyyaṭṭhaṃ bhāvento vivaṭṭatīti – tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇam.

Saññāvivaṭṭo, cetovivaṭṭo, cittavivaṭṭo, ñāṇavivaṭṭo, vimokkhavivaṭṭo, saccavivaṭṭo. Sañjānanto vivaṭṭatīti – saññāvivaṭṭo. Cetayanto vivaṭṭatīti – cetovivaṭṭo. Vijānanto vivaṭṭatīti – cittavivaṭṭo. Ñāṇam karonto vivaṭṭatīti – ñāṇavivaṭṭo. Vosajjanto vivaṭṭatīti – vimokkhavivaṭṭo. Tathaṭṭhe vivaṭṭatīti – saccavivaṭṭo.

Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo, tattha cetovivaṭṭo. Yattha cetovivaṭṭo, tattha saññāvivaṭṭo. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo tattha cittavivaṭṭo. Yattha cittavivaṭṭo, tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo, tattha ñāṇavivaṭṭo. Yattha ñāṇavivaṭṭo, tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo, tattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo. Yattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo, tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo, tattha saccavivaṭṭo. Yattha saccavivaṭṭo, tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo. Tam ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇam, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “tathaṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇam”.

Chavivaṭṭañāṇaniddeso navacattālīsamō.

50. Iddhividhañāṇaniddeso

101. Kathaṃ kāyampi cittampi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṅca lahusaññaṅca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjanaṭṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇam? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhīpādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhīpādaṃ bhāveti, cittasamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhīpādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhīpādaṃ bhāveti. So imesu catūsu iddhīpādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti, muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ. So imesu catūsu iddhīpādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ kāyampi citte samodahati, cittampi kāye

samodahati, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmeti, cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmeti, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti; kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmetvā cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmetvā kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññaṅca lahusaññaṅca kāye okkamitvā viharati. So tathābhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyodātena iddhiḍḍhaññaṅcāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitāṃ iddhiḍḍhaṃ paccanubhoti.

102. Ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ; tirokuṭṭaṃ [tirokuḍḍaṃ (syā.)] tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse; pathaviyāpi ummuḍḍanimujjaṃ karoti, seyyathāpi udake; udakepi abhijjamāne gacchati, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ; ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati [caṅkamati (syā.) dī. ni. 1.238 passitabbā] seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parāmasati [parimasati (syā.)] parimajjati; yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Taṃ ñātāṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “kāyampi cittaṃ ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṅca lahusaññaṅca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjhanaṭṭhe paññā iddhiḍḍhe ñāṇaṃ”.

Iddhiḍḍhaññaṅcaniddeso paññāsamo.

51. Sotadhātuvisuddhiññaṅcaniddeso

103. Kathaṃ vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyogāhaṇe paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiññaṅca? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi...pe... vīriyasamādhi... cittasamādhi... vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānaśākhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. So imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti, muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ. So imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā, muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ dūrepi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, santikepi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, oḷārikānampi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, sukhumānampi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, saṅhasaṅhānampi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, puratthimāyapi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, pacchimāyapi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, uttarāyapi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, dakkhiṇāyapi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, puratthimāyapi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, pacchimāyapi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, uttarāyapi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, dakkhiṇāyapi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, heṭṭhimāyapi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti, uparimāyapi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi karoti. So tathābhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyodātena sotadhātuvisuddhiññaṅcāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So dībbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantaṃanusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti – dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca. Taṃ ñātāṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyogāhaṇe paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiññaṅca”.

Sotadhātuvisuddhiññaṅcaniddeso ekapaññāsamo.

52. Cetopariyaññaṅcaniddeso

104. Kathaṃ tiṇṇaṃ cittānaṃ vipphāratā indriyānaṃ pasādasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññaṅca? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhipadhānaśākhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi...pe... cittasamādhi...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānaśākhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. So imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti, muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ. So imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā, muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti – “idaṃ rūpaṃ somanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ domanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ upekkhindriyasamuṭṭhita”nti. So tathābhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyodātena cetopariyaññaṅcāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti –

sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘‘sarāgaṃ citta’’nti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘‘vītarāgaṃ citta’’nti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ...pe... vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ... samohaṃ vā cittaṃ... vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ... saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ... vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ... mahaggaṃ vā cittaṃ... amahaggaṃ vā cittaṃ... sauttaraṃ vā cittaṃ... anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ... samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ... asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ... vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ... avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘‘avimuttaṃ cittaṃ pajānāti. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – ‘‘tiṇṇaṃ cittaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññāṇaṃ’’.

Cetopariyaññāniddeṣo dvepaññāsamo.

53. Pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇaniddeṣo

105. Kathaṃ paccayapavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānattekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇaṃ? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi...pe... muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti – ‘‘imasmimṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati, yadidaṃ – avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti; evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti’’.

So tathābhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyodātena pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ – ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo, jātisatampi jātisahasampi jātisatasahasampi, anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe – ‘‘amutrāsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ; tatrāpāsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evama āyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno’’ti. Iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – ‘‘paccayapavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānattekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇaṃ’’.

Pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇaniddeṣo tepaññāsamo.

54. Dibbacakkhuññāṇaniddeṣo

106. Kathaṃ obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe paññā dibbacakkhuññāṇaṃ? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi...pe... cittasamādhi...pe... vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. So imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti, muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ. So imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridamtvā, muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ ālokasaññaṃ manasi karoti, divāsaññaṃ adhiṭṭhāti – ‘‘yathā divā tathā rattiṃ, yathā rattiṃ tathā divā’’ti. Iti vivaṭṭena cetasaṃ aparionaddhena sappabhāsaṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. So tathābhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyodātena sattānaṃ cutūpapātaññāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena, satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti – ‘‘ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā, vacīduccaritena samannāgatā, manoduccaritena samannāgatā, ariyānaṃ upavādakā, micchādiṭṭhikā, micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā, vacīsucaritena samannāgatā, manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā, sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannā’’ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena

atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Taṃ nītaṭṭhena nīnaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paṇṇā. Tena vuccati – “obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe paṇṇā dibbacakkhuññaṃ”.

Dibbacakkhuññāniddeṣo catupaññāsamo.

55. Āsavakkhayaññāniddeṣo

107. Kathaṃ catusaṭṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvataṃ paṇṇā āsavānaṃ khaye nīnaṃ? Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ? Anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa aññindriyassa aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññātāvindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati? Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati – sotāpattimaggaṃ. Aññindriyaṃ cha ṭhānāni gacchati – sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmimaggaṃ, sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmimaggaṃ, anāgāmiphalaṃ, arahattamaggaṃ. Aññātāvindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati – arahattaphalaṃ.

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti, vīriyindriyaṃ paggahaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhisandanaparivāraṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe jātā dhammā ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbeva kusalā honti, sabbeva anāsavā honti, sabbeva niyyānikā honti, sabbeva apacayagāmino honti, sabbeva lokuttarā honti, sabbeva nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa imāni aṭṭhindriyāni saha jātāparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha gātā honti, saha jātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Teva tassa ākāraṃ ceva honti parivārā ca.

Sotāpattiphalaṃ khaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti, vīriyindriyaṃ paggahaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhisandanaparivāraṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattiphalaṃ khaṇe jātā dhammā sabbeva abyākatā honti, ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbeva anāsavā honti, sabbeva lokuttarā honti, sabbeva nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattiphalaṃ khaṇe aññindriyassa imāni aṭṭhindriyāni saha jātāparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha gātā honti, saha jātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Teva tassa ākāraṃ ceva honti parivārā ca.

Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe ...pe... sakadāgāmiphalaṃ khaṇe...pe... anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe...pe... anāgāmiphalaṃ khaṇe...pe... arahattamaggaṃ khaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti...pe... jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattamaggaṃ khaṇe jātā dhammā ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbeva kusalā honti, sabbeva anāsavā honti, sabbeva niyyānikā honti, sabbeva apacayagāmino honti, sabbeva lokuttarā honti, sabbeva nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattamaggaṃ khaṇe aññindriyassa imāni aṭṭhindriyāni saha jātāparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha gātā honti, saha jātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Teva tassa ākāraṃ ceva honti parivārā ca.

Arahattaphalaṃ khaṇe aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti, vīriyindriyaṃ paggahaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ

abhisandanaparivāraṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbeva abyākatā honti, ṭhapetvā cittasamutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbeva anāsavā honti, sabbeva lokuttarā honti, sabbeva nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññātāvindriyassa imāni aṭṭhindriyāni sahaajātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, sahagatā honti, sahaajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Tena tassa ākāraṃ ceva honti parivārā ca. Iti imāni aṭṭhaṭṭhakāni catusaṭṭhi honti.

Āsavāti katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo. Katthete āsavā khīyanti? Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Taṃ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “catusaṭṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvataṃ paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ”.

Āsavakkhayañāṇaniddeso pañcapaññāsamo.

56-63. Saccañāṇacatukkadvayaniddeso

108. Kathaṃ pariññāṭṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānaṭṭhe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyāṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanaṭṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ? Dukkhasa piḷanaṭṭho saṅkhataṭṭho santāpaṭṭho vipariṇāmaṭṭho pariññātaṭṭho; samudayassa āyūhanaṭṭho nidānaṭṭho saññoḡaṭṭho palibodhaṭṭho pahānaṭṭho; nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho vivekaṭṭho asaṅkhataṭṭho amataṭṭho sacchikiriyāṭṭho; maggassa niyyānaṭṭho hetuṭṭho dassanaṭṭho ādhipateyyaṭṭho bhāvanaṭṭho. Taṃ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “pariññāṭṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānaṭṭhe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyāṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanaṭṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ”.

109. Kathaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ? Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṃ dukkhe petamaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye petamaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe petamaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya petamaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ? Dukkhaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhabyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsattaṃ paññāpāsādo paññāloko paññāobhāso paññāpajoto paññāratanaṃ amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi – idaṃ vuccati dukkhe ñāṇaṃ. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ārabba...pe... dukkhanirodhaṃ ārabba...pe... dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā...pe... amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi – idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – “dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ”.

Saccañāṇacatukkadvayaniddeso tesatṭhimo.

64-67. Suddhikapaṭisambhidāñāṇaniddeso

110. Kathaṃ atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ? Atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā, dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā, niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā, paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ,

niruttinānatte paññā niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, atthavavatthāne paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammavavatthāne paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ niruttivavatthāne paññā niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānavavatthāne paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.

Atthasallakkhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammasallakkhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttisallakkhaṇe paññā niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānasallakkhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Atthūpalakkhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammūpalakkhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttūpalakkhaṇe paññā niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānūpalakkhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.

Atthappabhede paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappabhede paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttippabhede paññā niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānappabhede paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Atthappabhāvane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappabhāvane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttippabhāvane paññā niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānappabhāvane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.

Atthajotane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammajotane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttijotane paññā niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānajotane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Atthavirocane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammavirocane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttivirocane paññā niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānavirocane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Atthappakāsane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappakāsane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttippakāsane paññā niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānappakāsane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñītaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā. Tena vuccati – ‘‘atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ’’.

Suddhikaṭisambhīdāñāṇaniddeso sattasaṭṭhimo.

68. Indriyaparopariyattañāṇaniddeso

111. Katamaṃ tathāgataṃ indriyaparopariyatta ñāṇaṃ? Idha tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino.

Apparajakkhe mahārajakkheti saddho puggalo apparajakkho, assaddho puggalo mahārajakkho. Āraddhavīriyo puggalo apparajakkho, kusīto puggalo mahārajakkho. Upaṭṭhitassati puggalo apparajakkho, muṭṭhassati puggalo mahārajakkho. Samāhito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahārajakkho. Paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo mahārajakkho.

Tikkhindriye mudindriyeti saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, assaddho puggalo mudindriyo. Āraddhavīriyo puggalo tikkhindriyo, kusīto puggalo mudindriyo. Upaṭṭhitassati puggalo tikkhindriyo, muṭṭhassati puggalo mudindriyo. Samāhito puggalo tikkhindriyo, asamāhito puggalo mudindriyo. Paññavā puggalo tikkhindriyo, duppañño puggalo mudindriyo.

Svākāre dvākāreti saddho puggalo svākāro, assaddho puggalo dvākāro. Āraddhavīriyo puggalo svākāro, kusīto puggalo dvākāro. Upaṭṭhitassati puggalo svākāro, muṭṭhassati puggalo dvākāro. Samāhito puggalo svākāro, asamāhito puggalo dvākāro. Paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo dvākāro.

Suviññāpaye duviññāpayeti saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, assaddho puggalo duviññāpayo.

Āraddhavīriyo puggalo suviññāpayo, kusīto puggalo duviññāpayo. Upaṭṭhitassati puggalo suviññāpayo, muṭṭhassati puggalo duviññāpayo. Samāhito puggalo suviññāpayo, asamāhito puggalo duviññāpayo. Paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

Appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino, appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvinoti saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, assaddho puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī. Āraddhavīriyo puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, kusīto puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī. Upaṭṭhitassati puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, muṭṭhassati puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī. Samāhito puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asamāhito puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī. Paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī.

112. Lokoti – khandhaloko, dhātuloko, āyatanaloko, vipattibhavaloko, vipattisambhavaloko, sampattibhavaloko, sampattisambhavaloko.

Ekō loko – sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā. Dve lokā – nāmañca, rūpañca. Tayo lokā – tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā – cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā – pañcupādānakkhandhā. Cha lokā – cha ajjhakkāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā – satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo. Aṭṭha lokā – aṭṭha lokadhammā. Nava lokā – nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā – dasāyatanāni. Dvādasalokā – dvādasāyatanāni. Aṭṭhārasa lokā – aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

Vajjanti sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccharitā vajjā, sabbe abhisankhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmiñca loke imasmiñca vajje tibbā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañcindriyāni jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati – idaṃ tathāgatassa indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ.

Indriyaparopariyattañāṇaniddeso aṭṭhasaṭṭhimo.

69. Āsayānusayañāṇaniddeso

113. Katamaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ? Idha tathāgato sattānaṃ āsayam jānāti, anusayam jānāti, caritam jānāti, adhimuttim jānāti, bhābhābhabbe satte pajānāti. Katamo [katamo ca (syā. ka.)] sattānaṃ āsayo? “Sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā, “antavā loko”ti vā, “anantavā loko”ti vā, “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīra”nti vā, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīra”nti vā, “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā. Iti bhavadiṭṭhisannissitā vā sattā honti vibhavadiṭṭhisannissitā vā.

Ete vā pana ubho ante anupagamma idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā khanti paṭiladdhā hoti, yathābhūtaṃ vā ñāṇaṃ. Kāmaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo kāmagaruko kāmasayo kāmadhimutto”ti. Kāmaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo nekkhammagaruko nekkhammāsayo nekkhammādhimutto”ti. Nekkhammaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo (nekkhammagaruko nekkhammāsayo nekkhammādhimutto”ti. Nekkhammaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo kāmagaruko kāmasayo kāmadhimutto”ti. Byāpādaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti) [() etthantare pāṭhā natthi syāmapoṭṭhake, evamuparipi] – “ayaṃ puggalo byāpādagaruko byāpādāsayo byāpādādhimutto”ti. Byāpādaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo (abyāpādagaruko abyāpādāsayo abyāpādādhimutto”ti. Abyāpādaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo byāpādagaruko byāpādāsayo byāpādādhimutto”ti. Thinamiddhaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo thinamiddhagaruko thinamiddhāsayo thinamiddhādhimutto”ti. Thinamiddhaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo ālokasaññagaruko ālokasaññāsayo ālokasaññādhimutto”ti. Ālokasaññaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo (ālokasaññagaruko ālokasaññāsayo ālokasaññādhimutto”ti. Ālokasaññaṃ sevantaññeva jānāti – “ayaṃ puggalo thinamiddhagaruko

thinamiddhāsayo thinamiddhādhimutto’’ti.) Ayaṃ sattānaṃ āsayo.

114. Katamo ca sattānaṃ anusayo? Sattānusayā – kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo, mānānusayo, diṭṭhānusayo, vicikicchānusayo, bhavarāgānusayo, avijjānusayo. Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, ettha sattānaṃ kāmarāgānusayo anuseti. Yaṃ loke appiyarūpaṃ asātārūpaṃ, ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti. Iti imesu dvīsu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekaṭṭho māno ca diṭṭhi ca vicikicchā ca daṭṭhabbā. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

Katamañca sattānaṃ caritaṃ? Puññābhisankhāro apuññābhisankhāro āneñjābhisankhāro parittabhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā. Idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

115. Katamā ca sattānaṃ adhimutti? Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇītādhimuttikā. Hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti. Paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti. Atītampi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevīṃsu bhajīṃsu payirupāsīṃsu; paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevīṃsu bhajīṃsu payirupāsīṃsu. Anāgatampi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevīssanti bhajīssanti payirupāsīssanti; paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevīssanti bhajīssanti payirupāsīssanti. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

Katame sattā abhabbā? Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā, kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā, vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā, assaddhā acchandikā duppaññā, abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ – ime te sattā abhabbā.

Katame sattā bhabbā? Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā, na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā, na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā, saddhā chandikā paññavanto, bhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ – ime te sattā bhabbā. Idaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ.

Āsayānusayañāṇaniddeso navasaṭṭhimo.

70. Yamakapāṭihirañāṇaniddeso

116. Katamaṃ tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihire ñāṇaṃ? Idha tathāgato yamakapāṭihiraṃ karoti asādhāraṇaṃ sāvakehi. Uparimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, heṭṭhimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; heṭṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, uparimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; puratthimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, pacchimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; pacchimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, puratthimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; dakkhiṇaakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaakkhito udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇaakkhito udakadhārā pavattati; dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati; dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati; dakkhiṇaamsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaamsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaamsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇaamsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati; dakkhiṇahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmahatthato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇahatthato udakadhārā pavattati; dakkhiṇapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapassato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapassato udakadhārā pavattati; dakkhiṇapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapādato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapādato udakadhārā pavattati; āṅgulaṅgulehi aggikkhandho pavattati, āṅgulantarikāhi udakadhārā pavattati; āṅgulantarikāhi aggikkhandho pavattati, āṅgulaṅgulehi udakadhārā pavattati; ekekalomato aggikkhandho pavattati, ekekalomato udakadhārā pavattati; lomakūpato lomakūpato aggikkhandho pavattati, lomakūpato lomakūpato udakadhārā pavattati.

Channaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ – nīlānaṃ, pītākānaṃ, lohitaṅkānaṃ, odātānaṃ, maññiṭṭhānaṃ [maññeṭṭhānaṃ (syā. ka.)], pabhassarānaṃ bhagavā caṅkamati, nimmito tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti. Bhagavā tiṭṭhati, nimmito caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti. Bhagavā nisīdati, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti. Bhagavā seyyaṃ kappeti, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā. Nimmito caṅkamati, bhagavā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti. Nimmito tiṭṭhati, bhagavā caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti. Nimmito nisīdati, bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti. Nimmito seyyaṃ kappeti, bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā. Idam tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ.

Yamakapāṭihīrañāṇaniddeso sattatimo.

71. Mahākaruṇāñāṇaniddeso

117. Katamaṃ tathāgatassa mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyañāṇaṃ? Bahukehi ākārehi passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Āditto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Uyyutto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Payāto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Kummaggappaṭipanno [kummaggaṃ paṭipanno (syā.)] lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Upanīyati loko addhuvoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Atāṇo [attāṇo (syā.)] loko anabhissoṭi – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Assako loko, sabbam pahāya gamanīyanti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Ūno loko atīto taṇhādāsoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Atāyano lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... aleṇo lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... asaraṇo lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... asaraṇībhūto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe....

Uddhato loko avūpasantoti – passantānaṃ...pe... sasallo lokasannivāso, viddho puthusallehi; tassa natthañño koci sallānaṃ uddhatā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... avijjandhakārāvaraṇo lokasannivāso aṇḍabhūto kilesapañjarapakkhitto; tassa natthañño koci ālokaṃ dassetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... avijjāgato lokasannivāso aṇḍabhūto pariyonaddho tantākulakajāto [tantākulajāto (syā.)] kulāgaṇḍikajāto [gulāguṇṭhikajāto (syā.), gulāguṇḍikajāto (ka. sī. aṭṭha.) dī. ni. 2.95 passitabbā] muñjapabbajabhūto apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattatīti – passantānaṃ...pe... avijjāvisadosasaṃlitto lokasannivāso kilesakalalībhūtoti – passantānaṃ...pe... rāgadosamohajaṭṭajāto lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci jaṭaṃ vijatetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe....

Taṇhāsaṅghāṭapaṭimukko lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... taṇhājālena otthaṭo [otthato (ka.)] lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... taṇhāsotena vuyhati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... taṇhāsaññojanena saññutto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... taṇhānusayena anusaṭo lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... taṇhāsantāpena santappati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... taṇhāpariḷāhena pariḍayhati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe....

Diṭṭhisāṅghāṭapaṭimukko lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... diṭṭhijālena otthaṭo lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... diṭṭhisotena vuyhati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... diṭṭhisāññojanena saññutto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... diṭṭhānusayena anusaṭo lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... diṭṭhisantāpena santappati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... diṭṭhipariḷāhena pariḍayhati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe....

Jātiyā anugato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... jarāya anusaṭo lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... byādhinā abhibhūto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... maraṇena abbhāhato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dukkhe patiṭṭhito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe....

Tañhāya uḍḍito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... jarāpākāraparikkhito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... maccupāsena parikkhito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... mahābandhanabandho lokasannivāso – rāgabandhanena dosabandhanena mohabandhanena mānabandhanena diṭṭhibandhanena kilesabandhanena duccharitabandhanena; tassa natthañño koci bandhanaṃ mocetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... mahāsambādhappaṭipanno lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci okāsaṃ dassetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ... mahāpalibodhena palibuddho lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci palibodhaṃ chetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... mahāpapāte patito lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci papātā uddhatā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... mahākantārappaṭipanno lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci kantāraṃ tāretā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... mahāsaṃsārappaṭipanno lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci saṃsārā mocetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... mahāvidugge samparivattati lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci viduggā uddhatā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... mahāpalipe [mahāpallepe (syā.)] palipanno lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci palipā uddhatā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe....

Abbhāhato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... āditto lokasannivāso – rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi; tassa natthañño koci nibbāpetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... unnītako lokasannivāso haññati nīccamatāno pattadaṇḍo takkaroti – passantānaṃ...pe... vajjabandhanabaddho lokasannivāso āghātanapaccupaṭṭhito; tassa natthañño koci bandhanaṃ mocetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... anātho lokasannivāso paramakāruññappatto; tassa natthañño koci tāyetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... dukkhābhītunno [dukkhābhītunno (ka.)] lokasannivāso cirarattaṃ pīlitoti – passantānaṃ...pe... gadhito lokasannivāso nīccaṃ pipāsītoti – passantānaṃ...pe....

Andho lokasannivāso acakkhukoti – passantānaṃ...pe... hatanetto lokasannivāso apariṇāyakoti – passantānaṃ...pe... vipathapakkhando [vipathaṃ pakkhanto (syā.)] lokasannivāso añjasāparaddho; tassa natthañño koci ariyapathaṃ ānetā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe... mahoghappakkhando lokasannivāso; tassa natthañño koci oghā uddhatā, aññatra mayāti – passantānaṃ...pe....

118. Dvīhi diṭṭhigatehi pariyuṭṭhito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... tīhi duccharitehi vipaṭṭipanno lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... catūhi yogehi yutto lokasannivāso catuyogayojitoti – passantānaṃ...pe... catūhi ganthehi [gaṇṭhehi (syā.)] ganthito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... catūhi upādānehi upādiyati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... pañcagatisamāruḷho lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... pañcahi kāmaguṇehi rajjati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... pañcahi nīvaraṇehi otthaṇo lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... chahi vivādāmūlehi vivadati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... chahi taṇhākāyehi rajjati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... chahi diṭṭhigatehi pariyuṭṭhito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... sattahi anusayehi anusaṇo lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... sattahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... sattahi mānehi unnato [uṇṇato (syā. ka.)] lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... aṭṭhahi lokadhammehi samparivattati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... aṭṭhahi micchattehi niyyāto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... aṭṭhahi purisadosehi dussati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... navahi āghātavatthūhi āghātito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... navavidhamānehi unnato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... navahi taṇhāmūlakehi dhammehi rajjati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dasahi kilesavatthūhi kilissati lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dasahi āghātavatthūhi āghātito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dasahi akusalakammapathehi samannāgato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dasahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dasahi micchattehi niyyāto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dasavatthukāya micchādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... dasavatthukāya antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ...pe... aṭṭhasatataṇhāpapañcasatehi papañcīto lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaraṇā okkamati. Dvāsattihī diṭṭhigatehi pariyuṭṭhito lokasannivāsoti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaraṇā okkamati.

Ahañcamhi tiṇṇo, loko ca atīṇṇo ahaṃ camhi mutto, loko ca amutto; ahañcamhi danto, loko ca adanto; ahaṃ camhi santo, loko ca asanto; ahaṃ camhi assattho, loko ca anassattho; ahaṃ camhi parinibbuto, loko ca aparinibbuto; pahomi khvāhaṃ tiṇṇo tāretuṃ, mutto mocetuṃ, danto dametuṃ, santo sametuṃ, assattho assāsetuṃ, parinibbuto pare ca parinibbāpetunti – passantānaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati. Idaṃ tathāgatassa mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.

Mahākaruṇāñāṇaniddeso ekasattatimo.

72-73. Sabbaññutaññāṇaniddeso

119. Katamaṃ **tathāgatassa sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ?** Sabbaṃ sañkhatamasañkhatam anavasesam jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ [[anāvaraṇaṃ ñāṇaṃ \(syā.\)](#) [evamuparipi](#)].

120. Atītaṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. Anāgataṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. Paccuppannaṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

Cakkhu ceva rūpā ca, evaṃ taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. Sotañceva saddā ca...pe... ghānañceva gandhā ca... jivhā ceva rasā ca... kāyo ceva phoṭṭhabbā ca... mano ceva dhammā ca, evaṃ taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

Yāvatā aniccaṭṭhaṃ dukkhaṭṭhaṃ anattaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. Yāvatā rūpassa aniccaṭṭhaṃ dukkhaṭṭhaṃ anattaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. Yāvatā vedanāya... pe... yāvatā saññāya...pe... yāvatā sañkhārānaṃ...pe... yāvatā viññāṇassa ...pe... yāvatā cakkhussa... pe... jarāmaraṇassa aniccaṭṭhaṃ dukkhaṭṭhaṃ anattaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

Yāvatā abhiññāya abhiññāṭṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. Yāvatā pariññāya pariññāṭṭhaṃ...pe... yāvatā pahānassa [[pahānāya \(syā.\)](#)] pahānaṭṭhaṃ...pe... yāvatā bhāvanāya bhāvanaṭṭhaṃ...pe... yāvatā sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyāṭṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

Yāvatā khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. Yāvatā dhātūnaṃ dhātuṭṭhaṃ...pe... yāvatā āyatanānaṃ āyatanāṭṭhaṃ... pe... yāvatā sañkhatānaṃ sañkhataṭṭhaṃ...pe... yāvatā asañkhatassa asañkhataṭṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

Yāvatā kusale dhamme, sabbaṃ [[sabbe \(aṭṭhakathā\)](#)] jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. Yāvatā akusale dhamme...pe... yāvatā abyākate dhamme... yāvatā kāmāvacare dhamme... yāvatā rūpāvacare dhamme... yāvatā arūpāvacare dhamme... yāvatā apariyāpanne dhamme, sabbaṃ [[sabbe \(aṭṭhakathā\)](#)] jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. Yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭṭhaṃ...pe... yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭhaṃ...pe... yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

Yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇaṃ. Yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭhaṃ...pe... yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidaṭṭhaṃ...pe... yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭhaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇaṃ.

Yāvatā indriyaparopariyattaññaṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇaṃ. Yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ññaṇaṃ...pe... yāvatā yamakapāṭihīre ññaṇaṃ...pe... yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ññaṇaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇaṃ.

Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇaṃ.

Natassa addiṭṭhamidhatthi kiñci, atho aviññātamajānitabbaṃ.

Sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yadatthi neyyaṃ, tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti [[mahāni. 156](#); [cūlani. mogharājamānavapucchānidessa 85](#)].

Samantacakkhūti kenaṭṭhena samantacakkhu? Cuddasa buddhaññāni. Dukkhe ññaṇaṃ buddhaññaṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ññaṇaṃ buddhaññaṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ññaṇaṃ buddhaññaṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ññaṇaṃ buddhaññaṇaṃ, atthapaṭisambhide ññaṇaṃ buddhaññaṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhide ññaṇaṃ buddhaññaṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhide ññaṇaṃ buddhaññaṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ññaṇaṃ buddhaññaṇaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte ññaṇaṃ buddhaññaṇaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ññaṇaṃ buddhaññaṇaṃ, yamakapāṭihīre ññaṇaṃ buddhaññaṇaṃ, mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ññaṇaṃ buddhaññaṇaṃ, sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ buddhaññaṇaṃ, anāvaraṇaññaṇaṃ buddhaññaṇaṃ – imāni cuddasa buddhaññāni. Imesaṃ cuddasannaṃ buddhaññānaṃ aṭṭha ññāni sāvakasādhāraṇāni; cha ññāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho, sabbo ñāto; aññāto dukkhaṭṭho natthīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇaṃ. Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho, sabbo ñāto, sabbo diṭṭho, sabbo vidito, sabbo sacchikato, sabbo phassito paññāya; aphasito paññāya dukkhaṭṭho natthīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇaṃ. Yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭṭho...pe... yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho... yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭho...pe... yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭho... yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭho... yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidaṭṭho... yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, sabbo ñāto, sabbo diṭṭho, sabbo vidito, sabbo sacchikato, sabbo phassito paññāya; aphasito paññāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho natthīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇaṃ.

Yāvatā indriyaparopariyattaññaṇaṃ...pe... yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ññaṇaṃ... yāvatā yamakapāṭihīre ññaṇaṃ... yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ññaṇaṃ; sabba ñātaṃ, sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, sabbaṃ viditaṃ, sabbaṃ sacchikataṃ, sabbaṃ phassitaṃ paññāya; aphasitaṃ paññāya mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ññaṇaṃ natthīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇaṃ.

Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, sabbaṃ ñātaṃ, sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, sabbaṃ viditaṃ, sabbaṃ sacchikataṃ, sabbaṃ phassitaṃ paññāya; aphasitaṃ paññāya natthīti – sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ. Tattha āvaraṇaṃ natthīti – anāvaraṇaññaṇaṃ.

Na tassa addiṭṭhamidhatthi kiñci, atho aviññātamajānītabbaṃ;
Sabbam abhiññāsi yadatthi neyyam, tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

Sabbaññutaññāniddeso tesattatimo.

Ñānakathā niṭṭhitā.

2. Diṭṭhikathā

122. Kā diṭṭhi, kati diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni, kati diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānāni, kati diṭṭhiyo, kati diṭṭhābhinivesā, katamo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghātōti?

[1] **Kā diṭṭhī**ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. [2] **Kati diṭṭhiṭṭhānānī**ti aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni. [3] **Kati diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānānī**ti aṭṭhārāsa diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānāni. [4] **Kati diṭṭhiyoti** soḷasa diṭṭhiyo. [5] **Kati diṭṭhābhinivesā**ti tīṇi satam diṭṭhābhinivesā. [6] **Katamo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghātōti** sotāpattimaggio diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto.

123. Kathaṃ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi? [kati abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhīti (syā.)] Rūpaṃ etaṃ mama, eso hamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Vedanaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... saññaṃ etaṃ mama... sañkhāre etaṃ mama... viññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama, eso hamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Cakkhuṃ etaṃ mama...pe... sotaṃ etaṃ mama... ghānaṃ etaṃ mama... jivhaṃ etaṃ mama... kāyaṃ etaṃ mama... manaṃ etaṃ mama, eso hamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Rūpe [rūpaṃ (syā.) tathā pañcasu ārammaṇesu ekavacanena] etaṃ mama...pe... sadde etaṃ mama... gandhe etaṃ mama... rase etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbe etaṃ mama... dhamme etaṃ mama, eso hamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... sotaviññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama... ghānaviññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama... jivhaviññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama... kāyaviññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama... manoviññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama, eso hamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Cakkhusamphassaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... sotasamphassaṃ etaṃ mama... ghānasamphassaṃ etaṃ mama... jivhāsamphassaṃ etaṃ mama... kāyasamphassaṃ etaṃ mama... manosamphassaṃ etaṃ mama, eso hamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ...pe... sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ... ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ... jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ... kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ... manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ etaṃ mama, eso hamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpasaññaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... saddasaññaṃ etaṃ mama... gandhasaññaṃ etaṃ mama... rasasaññaṃ etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbasaññaṃ etaṃ mama... dhammasaññaṃ etaṃ mama, eso hamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Rūpasañcetanāṃ etaṃ mama...pe... saddasañcetanāṃ etaṃ mama... gandhasañcetanāṃ etaṃ mama... rasasañcetanāṃ etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbasañcetanāṃ etaṃ mama... dhammasañcetanāṃ etaṃ mama, eso hamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Rūpataṇhaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... saddataṇhaṃ etaṃ mama... gandhataṇhaṃ etaṃ mama... rasataṇhaṃ etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbataṇhaṃ etaṃ mama... dhammataṇhaṃ etaṃ mama, eso hamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Rūpavitakkaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... saddavitakkaṃ etaṃ mama... gandhavitakkaṃ etaṃ mama... rasavitakkaṃ etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbavitakkaṃ etaṃ mama... dhammavitakkaṃ etaṃ mama, eso hamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Rūpavicāraṃ etaṃ mama...pe... saddavicāraṃ etaṃ mama... gandhavicāraṃ etaṃ mama... rasavicāraṃ etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbavicāraṃ etaṃ mama... dhammavicāraṃ etaṃ mama, eso hamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Pathavīdhātuṃ etaṃ mama...pe... āpodhātuṃ etaṃ mama... tejodhātuṃ etaṃ mama... vāyodhātuṃ etaṃ mama... ākāsadhātuṃ etaṃ mama... viññāṇadhātuṃ etaṃ mama, eso hamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Pathavīkaṣiṇaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... āpokasiṇaṃ... tejakasiṇaṃ...

vāyokasiṇaṃ ... nīlakasiṇaṃ... pītakasiṇaṃ... lohitaṅkasiṇaṃ... odātakasiṇaṃ... ākāsakasiṇaṃ... viññānakasiṇaṃ etaṃ mama, esoḥamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Kesaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... lomaṃ etaṃ mama... nakhaṃ etaṃ mama... dantaṃ etaṃ mama... tacāṃ etaṃ mama... maṃsaṃ etaṃ mama... nhāruṃ etaṃ mama... aṭṭhiṃ etaṃ mama... aṭṭhimiñjaṃ etaṃ mama... vakkhaṃ etaṃ mama... hadayaṃ etaṃ mama... yakaṇaṃ etaṃ mama... kilomakaṃ etaṃ mama... pihakaṃ etaṃ mama... papphāsaṃ etaṃ mama... antaṃ etaṃ mama... antagaṇaṃ etaṃ mama... udariyaṃ etaṃ mama... karīsaṃ etaṃ mama... pittaṃ etaṃ mama... semhaṃ etaṃ mama... pubbaṃ etaṃ mama ... lohitaṃ etaṃ mama... sedaṃ etaṃ mama... medaṃ etaṃ mama... assuṃ etaṃ mama... vasaṃ etaṃ mama ... kheḷaṃ etaṃ mama... siṅghānikaṃ etaṃ mama... lasikaṃ etaṃ mama... muttaṃ etaṃ mama... matthaluṅgaṃ etaṃ mama, esoḥamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... rūpāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... sotāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... saddāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... ghānāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... gandhāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... jivhāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... rasāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... kāyāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... manāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... dhammāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama, esoḥamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhuhātumaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... rūpadhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... cakkhuvīññādhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... sotadhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... saddadhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... sotaviññādhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... ghānadhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... gandhadhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... ghānaviññādhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... jivhadhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... rasadhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... jivhaviññādhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... kāyadhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... phoṭṭhabbhadhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... kāyaviññādhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... manodhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... dhammadhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... manoviññādhātumaṃ etaṃ mama, esoḥamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhundriyaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... sotindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... ghānindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... jivhindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... kāyindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... manindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... jīvitindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... itthindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... purisindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... sukhindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... dukkhindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... somanassindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... domanassindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... upekkhindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... saddhindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... vīriyindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... satindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... samādhindriyaṃ etaṃ mama... paññindriyaṃ etaṃ mama, esoḥamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Kāmadhātumaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... rūpadhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... arūpadhātumaṃ etaṃ mama... kāmabhavaṃ etaṃ mama... rūpabhavaṃ etaṃ mama... arūpabhavaṃ etaṃ mama... saññābhavaṃ etaṃ mama... asaññābhavaṃ etaṃ mama... nevasaññānāsaññābhavaṃ etaṃ mama... ekavokārabhavaṃ etaṃ mama... catuvokārabhavaṃ etaṃ mama... pañcavokārabhavaṃ etaṃ mama... paṭhamajjhānaṃ etaṃ mama... dutiyajjhānaṃ etaṃ mama... tatiyajjhānaṃ etaṃ mama... catutthajjhānaṃ etaṃ mama... mettaṃ cetovimuttiṃ etaṃ mama... karuṇaṃ cetovimuttiṃ etaṃ mama... muditaṃ cetovimuttiṃ etaṃ mama... upekkhaṃ cetovimuttiṃ etaṃ mama... ākāsañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ etaṃ mama... viññāñcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ etaṃ mama... ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ etaṃ mama... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ etaṃ mama, esoḥamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Avijjaṃ etaṃ mama...pe... saṅkhāre etaṃ mama... viññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama... nāmarūpaṃ etaṃ mama... saḷāyatanaṃ etaṃ mama... phassaṃ etaṃ mama... vedanaṃ etaṃ mama... taṅhaṃ etaṃ mama... upādānaṃ etaṃ mama... bhavaṃ etaṃ mama ... jātiṃ etaṃ mama... jarāmarāṇaṃ etaṃ mama, esoḥamasmi, eso me attāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Evaṃ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

124. Katamāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni? Khandhāpi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, avijjāpi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, phassopi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, saññāpi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, vitakkopi [vitakkāpi (syā.)] diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, ayoniso manasikāropi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, pāpamittopi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, paratoghosopi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Khandhā hetu khandhā paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena – evaṃ khandhāpi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Avijjā hetu avijjā paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena – evaṃ avijjāpi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Phasso hetu phasso paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena – evaṃ phassopi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Saññā hetu saññā paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena – evaṃ saññāpi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Vitakko hetu vitakko paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya, samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena – evaṃ vitakkopi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Ayoniso manasikāro hetu ayoniso manasikāro paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena – evaṃ ayoniso manasikāropi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Pāpamitto hetu pāpamitto paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya, samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena – evaṃ pāpamittopi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Paratoghoso hetu paratoghoso paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ upādāya samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena – evaṃ paratoghosopi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

125. Katamāni aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni? Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ, diṭṭhigahanam, diṭṭhikantāraṃ, diṭṭhivīsūkam, diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ, diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ, diṭṭhisallaṃ, diṭṭhisambādho, diṭṭhipalibodho, diṭṭhibandhanaṃ, diṭṭhipapāto, diṭṭhānusayo, diṭṭhisantāpo, diṭṭhipariḷāho, diṭṭhigantho, diṭṭhupādānaṃ, diṭṭhābhiniveso, diṭṭhiparāmāso – imāni aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni.

126. Katamā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo? Assādadiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyavatthukā sassatadiṭṭhi, sakkāyavatthukā ucchedadiṭṭhi, antaggāhikādiṭṭhi, pubbantānudiṭṭhi, aparantānudiṭṭhi, saññojanikā diṭṭhi, ahanti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mamanti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, attavādapaṭisaṃyuttā diṭṭhi, lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttā diṭṭhi, bhavadiṭṭhi, vibhavadiṭṭhi – imā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo.

127. Katame tīni satam diṭṭhābhinivesā? Assādadiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Attānudiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Micchādiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Ahanti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Mamanti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Attavādapaṭisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Bhavadiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Vibhavadiṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Assādadiṭṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Attānudiṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Micchādiṭṭhiyā dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā pannarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Ahanti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Mamanti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Attavādapaṭisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Bhavadiṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena [ekūnavīsatiyā ākārena (syā.)] abhiniveso hoti. Vibhavadiṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena abhiniveso hoti.

1. Assādadiṭṭhiniddeso

128. Assādadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Yaṃ rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, yaṃ rūpassa assādoti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na

diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, añño assādo. Yā ca diṭṭhi yo ca assādo – ayam vuccati assādadiṭṭhi.

Assādadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti. Tāya diṭṭhivipattiyā samannāgato puggalo diṭṭhivipanno. Diṭṭhivipanno puggalo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirupāsitaḥ. Tam kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā. Yo diṭṭhiyā rāgo [yā diṭṭhi yo rāgo (syā.)], so na diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na rāgo. Añña diṭṭhi, añño rāgo. Yā ca diṭṭhi yo ca rāgo – ayam vuccati diṭṭhirāgo. Tāya ca diṭṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo diṭṭhirāgaratto. Diṭṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnam dānam na mahapphalam hoti na mahānisamsam. Tam kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā assādadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi.

Micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dveva gatiyo – nirayo vā tiracchānayo vā. Micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattam samādinnaṃ, yañca vacīkammaṃ...pe... yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattam samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Tam kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabījam vā kosātakībījam vā tittakālābubījam vā allāya pathaviyā nikkhattam yaṃ ceva pathavirasam upādiyati, yañca āporasam upādiyati, sabbam tam tittakattāya kaṭukattāya asātattāya [asāratāya (syā.)] saṃvattati. Tam kissa hetu? Bījam hissa pāpikam. Evamevaṃ micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattam samādinnaṃ, yañca vacīkammaṃ...pe... yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattam samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Tam kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā assādadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi.

Micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ, diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ, diṭṭhikantāraṃ, diṭṭhivisūkaṃ, diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ, diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ, diṭṭhisallaṃ, diṭṭhisambādho, diṭṭhipalibodho, diṭṭhibandhanaṃ, diṭṭhipapāto, diṭṭhānusayo, diṭṭhisantāpo, diṭṭhiparilāho, diṭṭhigantho, diṭṭhupādānaṃ, diṭṭhābhiniveso, diṭṭhiparāmāso – imehi atṭhārasahi ākārehi pariyuṭṭhitacittassa saññojo.

129. Atthi saññojanāni ceva diṭṭhiyo ca, atthi saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Katamāni saññojanāni ceva diṭṭhiyo ca? Sakkāyadiṭṭhi, silabbataparāmāso – imāni saññojanāni ceva diṭṭhiyo ca. Katamāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo? Kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ, mānasaññojanaṃ, vicikicchasaññojanaṃ, bhavarāgasaññojanaṃ, issāsaññojanaṃ, macchariyasaññojanaṃ, anunayasaññojanaṃ, avijjasaññojanaṃ – imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca...pe... yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca...pe... yaṃ saṅkhāre [ye saṅkhāre (ka.) sam. ni. 3.28 passitabbā] paṭicca...pe... yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ cakkhum paṭicca... yaṃ sotam paṭicca... yaṃ ghānaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ jivham paṭicca... yaṃ kāyaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ manam paṭicca... yaṃ rūpe paṭicca... yaṃ sadde paṭicca... yaṃ gandhe paṭicca ... yaṃ rase paṭicca... yaṃ phoṭṭhabbe paṭicca... yaṃ dhamme paṭicca... yaṃ cakkhaviññānaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ sotaviññānaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ ghānaviññānaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ jivhāviññānaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ manoviññānaṃ paṭicca ... yaṃ cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ sotasamphassaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ manosamphassaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ cakkhusamphassajam vedanaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ sotasamphassajam vedanaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ ghānasamphassajam vedanaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ jivhāsamphassajam vedanaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ kāyasamphassajam vedanaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ manosamphassajam vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassaṃ, ayam manosamphassajāya vedanāya assādoti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, añño assādo. Yā ca diṭṭhi yo ca assādo – ayam vuccati assādadiṭṭhi.

Assādadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti. Tāya diṭṭhivipattiyā samannāgato puggalo diṭṭhivipanno. Diṭṭhivipanno puggalo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirupāsitaḥ. Tam kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā. Yo diṭṭhiyā rāgo, so na diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na rāgo. Añña diṭṭhi, añño rāgo. Yā ca diṭṭhi yo ca rāgo, ayam vuccati diṭṭhirāgo. Tāya ca diṭṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo diṭṭhirāgaratto.

Diṭṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnam dānam na mahapphalam hoti na mahānisamsam. Tam kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā assādadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi.

Micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dveva gatiyo – nirayo vā tiracchānayo vā. Micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattam samādinnaṃ, yañca vacīkammaṃ...pe... yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattam samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Tam kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabījaṃ vā kosātakībījaṃ vā tittakālābubījaṃ vā allāya pathaviyā nikkhattam yañceva pathavirasam upādiyati yañca āporasam upādiyati, sabbam tam tittakattāya kaṭukattāya asātattāya saṃvattati. Tam kissa hetu? Bījam hissa pāpikam. Evameva micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattam samādinnaṃ yañca vacīkammaṃ...pe... yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattam samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Tam kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa pāpikā assādadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi.

Micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhigatam diṭṭhigahanam...pe... diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso – imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi pariyuṭṭhitacittassa saññoḅo.

Atthi saññojanāni ceva diṭṭhiyo ca, atthi saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Katamāni saññojanāni ceva diṭṭhiyo ca? Sakkāyadiṭṭhi, silabbataparāmāso – imāni saññojanāni ceva diṭṭhiyo ca. Katamāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo? Kāmarāgasaññojanam, paṭighasaññojanam, mānasaññojanam, vicikicchasaññojanam, bhavarāgasaññojanam, issāsāññojanam, macchariyasaññojanam, anumayasaññojanam, avijjāsāññojanam – imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Assādadiṭṭhiyā imehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Assādadiṭṭhiniddeso paṭhamo.

2. Attānudiṭṭhiniddeso

130. Attānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānam; vedanam...pe... saññaṃ...pe... saṅkhāre...pe... viññānam attato samanupassati viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam.

131. Katham rūpaṃ attato samanupassati? Idhekacco pathavīkasiṇam attato samanupassati – “yam pathavīkasiṇam, so aham; yo aham, tam pathavīkasiṇa”nti. Pathavīkasiṇaṅca attāṅca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato “yā acci so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā acci”ti – acciṅca vaṇṇaṅca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evameva idhekacco pathavīkasiṇam attato samanupassati – “yam pathavīkasiṇam, so aham; yo aham, tam pathavīkasiṇa”nti. Pathavīkasiṇaṅca attāṅca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayam paṭhamā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dveva gatiyo...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idhekacco āpokasiṇam... tejokasiṇam... vāyokasiṇam... nīlakasiṇam... pītakasiṇam... lohitakasiṇam... odātakasiṇam attato samanupassati – “yam odātakasiṇam, so aham; yo aham, tam odātakasiṇa”nti. Odātakasiṇaṅca attāṅca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato “yā acci, so vaṇṇo; yo vaṇṇo, sā acci”ti – acciṅca vaṇṇaṅca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evameva idhekacco...pe... odātakasiṇaṅca attāṅca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayam paṭhamā

rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā”ti. Rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa. Tamenam puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ rukkho, ayaṃ chāyā. Añño rukkho, aññā chāyā. So kho panāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā”ti. Chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco vedanaṃ...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā”ti. Rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ dutiyā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati.

Kathaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṅca pana attani idaṃ rūpa”nti. Attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa. Tamenam puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “idaṃ pupphaṃ, ayaṃ gandho; aññaṃ pupphaṃ, añño gandho. So kho panāyaṃ gandho imasmiṃ pupphe”ti. Pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco vedanaṃ...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṅca pana attani idaṃ rūpa”nti. Attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ tatiyā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati.

Kathaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco vedanaṃ...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe”ti. Rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa. Tamenam puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ maṇi, ayaṃ karaṇḍako. Añño maṇi, añño karaṇḍako. So kho panāyaṃ maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake”ti. Karaṇḍakasmīṃ maṇiṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco vedanaṃ...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe”ti. Rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ catutthā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

132. Kathaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati? Idhekacco cakkhusamphassaṃ vedanaṃ sotasaṃphassaṃ vedanaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ vedanaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ vedanaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ vedanaṃ manosamphassaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. “Yā manosamphassajā vedanā so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā vedanā”ti – manosamphassaṃ vedanañca attañca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato “yā acci so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā accī”ti – acciñca vaṇṇañca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco manosamphassaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. “Yā manosamphassajā vedanā so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā vedanā”ti – manosamphassaṃ vedanañca attañca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā vedanāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco saññaṃ...pe... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya vedanāya vedanāvā”ti. Vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho

chāyāsampanno assa. Tamenam puriso evam vadeyya – “ayam rukkho, ayam chāyā. Añño rukkho, aññā chāyā. So kho panāyam rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā”ti. Chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco saññaṃ...pe... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayam kho me attā. So kho pana me ayam attā imāya vedanāya vedanāvā”ti. Vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayam dutiyā vedanāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

Kathaṃ attani vedanaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco saññaṃ...pe... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayam kho me attā. Imasmiñca pana attani ayam vedanā”ti. Attani vedanaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa. Tamenam puriso evam vadeyya – “idaṃ pupphaṃ, ayam gandho; aññaṃ pupphaṃ, añño gandho. So kho panāyam gandho imasmiṃ pupphe”ti. Pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco saññaṃ...pe... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayam kho me attā. Imasmiñca pana attani ayam vedanā”ti. Attani vedanaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayam tatiyā vedanāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani vedanaṃ samanupassati.

Kathaṃ vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco saññaṃ...pe... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayam kho me attā. So kho pana me ayam attā imāya vedanāya”ti. Vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa. Tamenam puriso evam vadeyya – “ayam maṇi, ayam karaṇḍako. Añño maṇi, añño karaṇḍako. So kho panāyam maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake”ti. Karaṇḍakasmiṃ maṇiṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco saññaṃ...pe... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayam kho me attā. So kho pana me ayam attā imāya vedanāya”ti. Vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayam catutthā vedanāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati.

133. Kathaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati? Idhekacco cakkhusamphassajaṃ saññaṃ...pe... sotasamphassajaṃ saññaṃ... ghānasamphassajaṃ saññaṃ... jivhāsamphassajaṃ saññaṃ... kāyasamphassajaṃ saññaṃ... manosamphassajaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā saññā so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā saññā”ti. Manosamphassajaṃ saññañca attañca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato “yā acci so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā acci”ti – acciñca vaṇṇañca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco manosamphassajaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati – “yā manosamphassajā saññā so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā saññā”ti. Manosamphassajaṃ saññañca attañca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayam paṭhamā saññāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ saññāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco saṅkhāre...pe... viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayam kho me attā. So kho pana me ayam attā imāya saññāya saññāvā”ti. Saññāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa. Tamenam puriso evam vadeyya – “ayam rukkho, ayam chāyā. Añño rukkho, aññā chāyā. So kho panāyam rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā”ti. Chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayam kho me attā. So kho pana me ayam attā imāya saññāya saññāvā”ti. Saññāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayam dutiyā saññāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe...

imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññāvantam attānaṃ samanupassati.

Katham attani saññaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco saṅkhāre...pe... viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṅca pana attani ayaṃ sañña”ti. Attani saññaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa. Tamenam puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “idaṃ pupphaṃ, ayaṃ gandho. Aññaṃ pupphaṃ, añño gandho. So kho panāyaṃ gandho imasmim pupphe”ti. Pupphasmim gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṅca pana attani ayaṃ sañña”ti. Attani saññaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ tatiyā saññāvatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani saññaṃ samanupassati.

Katham saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco saṅkhāre ...pe... viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāyā”ti. Saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa. Tamenam puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ maṇi, ayaṃ karaṇḍako. Añño maṇi, añño karaṇḍako. So kho panāyaṃ maṇi imasmim karaṇḍake”ti. Karaṇḍakasmim maṇim samanupassati. Evameva idhekacco saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāyā”ti. Saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ catutthā saññāvatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati.

134. Katham saṅkhāre attato samanupassati? Idhekacco cakkhusamphassaṃ cetanaṃ sotasaṃphassaṃ cetanaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ cetanaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ cetanaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ cetanaṃ manosamphassaṃ cetanaṃ attato samanupassati. “Yā manosamphassajā cetanā, so ahaṃ; yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā cetanā”ti – manosamphassaṃ cetanaṅca attāṅca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato “yā acci so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā accī”ti – acciṅca vaṇṇaṅca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco manosamphassaṃ cetanaṃ attato samanupassati. “Yā manosamphassajā cetanā so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā cetanā”ti – manosamphassaṃ cetanaṅca attāṅca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā saṅkhāravatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati.

Katham saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imehi saṅkhārehi saṅkhāravā”ti. Saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa. Tamenam puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ rukkho, ayaṃ chāyā. Añño rukkho, añña chāyā. So kho panāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā”ti. Chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evameva idhekacco viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā. Imehi saṅkhārehi saṅkhāravā”ti. Saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ dutiyā saṅkhāravatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

Katham attani saṅkhāre samanupassati? Idhekacco viññānaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṅca pana attani ime saṅkhārā”ti. Attani saṅkhāre samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa. Tamenam puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “idaṃ pupphaṃ, ayaṃ gandho; aññaṃ pupphaṃ, añño gandho. So kho panāyaṃ gandho

imasmim pupphe’’ti. Pupphasim gandham samanupassati. Evamevam idhekacco viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – ‘‘ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṃca pana attani ime saṅkhārā’’ti. Attani saṅkhāre samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ tatiyā saṅkhāravatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati.

Kathaṃ **saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati?** Idhekacco viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – ‘‘ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imesu saṅkhāresū’’ti. Saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa. Tameṇaṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya – ‘‘ayaṃ maṇi, ayaṃ karaṇḍako. Añña maṇi, añña karaṇḍako. So kho panāyaṃ maṇi imasmim karaṇḍake’’ti. Karaṇḍakasmim maṇim samanupassati. Evameva idhekacco viññāṇaṃ... rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – ‘‘ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imesu saṅkhāresū’’ti. Saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ catutthā saṅkhāravatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati.

135. Kathaṃ viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati? Idhekacco cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ... sotavīññāṇaṃ... ghānavīññāṇaṃ... jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ... manovīññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati. ‘‘Yaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ, so ahaṃ; yo ahaṃ, taṃ manovīññāṇa’’nti – manovīññāṇaṅca attāṅca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato ‘‘yā acci so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā acci’’ti – acciṅca vaṇṇaṅca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevam idhekacco manovīññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati. ‘‘Yaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ, so ahaṃ; yo ahaṃ taṃ manovīññāṇa’’nti – manovīññāṇaṅca attāṅca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā viññāṇavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ **viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?** Idhekacco rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – ‘‘ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā viññāṇena viññāṇavā’’ti. Viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa. Tameṇaṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya – ‘‘ayaṃ rukkho, ayaṃ chāyā. Añña rukkho, añña chāyā. So kho panāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā’’ti. Chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevam idhekacco rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – ‘‘ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā viññāṇena viññāṇavā’’ti. Viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ dutiyā viññāṇavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

Kathaṃ **attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati?** Idhekacco rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – ‘‘ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṃca pana attani idaṃ viññāṇa’’nti. Attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa. Tameṇaṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya – ‘‘idaṃ pupphaṃ, ayaṃ gandho; aññaṃ pupphaṃ, añña gandho. So kho panāyaṃ gandho imasmim pupphe’’ti. Pupphasim gandham samanupassati. Evamevam idhekacco rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – ‘‘ayaṃ kho me attā. Imasmiṃca pana attani idaṃ viññāṇa’’nti. Attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ tatiyā viññāṇavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati.

Kathaṃ **viññāṇasmim attānaṃ samanupassati?** Idhekacco rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ...

sāṅkhāre attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ viññāṇe”ti. Viññāṇasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa. Tameva puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ maṇi, ayaṃ karaṇḍako. Añña maṇi, añña karaṇḍako. So kho pañāyaṃ maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake”ti. Karaṇḍakasmim maṇim samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco rūpaṃ... vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... sāṅkhāre attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ viññāṇe”ti. Viññāṇasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ catutthā viññānavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Attānudiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Attānudiṭṭhiniddeso dutiyo.

3. Micchādiṭṭhiniddeso

136. Micchādiṭṭhiyā katamehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? “Natthi dinna”nti – vatthu [vatthum (syā.) evamuparipi]. Evaṃvādo micchābhinivesaparāmāso [micchādiṭṭhābhinivesaparāmāso (syā.)] diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā micchāvatthukā micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. “Natthi yiṭṭha”nti – vatthu...pe... “natthi huta”nti – vatthu... “natthi sukata dukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko”ti – vatthu... “natthi ayaṃ loko”ti – vatthu... “natthi paro loko”ti – vatthu... “natthi mātā”ti – vatthu... “natthi pitā”ti – vatthu... “natthi sattā opapātikā”ti – vatthu... “natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā [sammaggatā (ka.)] sammāpaṭipannā, ye imañca lokaṃ, parañca lokaṃ sayam abhiñña sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti – vatthu. Evaṃvādo micchābhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ dasamā micchāvatthukā micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dveva gatiyo...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Micchādiṭṭhiyā imehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Micchādiṭṭhiniddeso tatiyo.

4. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiniddeso

137. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... sāṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati? Idhekacco pathavīkasiṇaṃ...pe... odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati. “Yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ; yo ahaṃ, taṃ odātakasiṇa”nti – odātakasiṇaṃca attānaṃ advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato...pe... evamevaṃ idhekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi...pe... ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavatthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi. Sakkāyadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati...pe... sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Sakkāyadiṭṭhiniddeso catuttho.

5. Sassatadiṭṭhiniddeso

138. Sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pannarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Idha

assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ...pe... saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ... saṅkhāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ... viññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānaṃsmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati? Idhekacco vedanaṃ... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ attato samanupassati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ayaṃ kho me attā. So kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā”ti. Rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa. Tameṇa puriso evaṃ vadeyya – “ayaṃ rukkho, ayaṃ chāyā; añño rukkho, aññā chāyā. So kho paṇāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā”ti. Chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idhekacco vedanaṃ...pe... ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavatthukā sassatadiṭṭhi. Sassatadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi... pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati...pe... sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā imehi pañnarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Sassatadiṭṭhiniddeso pañcamo.

6. Uccchedadiṭṭhiniddeso

139. Sakkāyavatthukāya uccchedadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, saññaṃ attato samanupassati, saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, viññānaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati? Idhekacco pathavīkasiṇaṃ...pe... odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati. “Yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ; yo ahaṃ, taṃ odātakasiṇa”nti – odātakasiṇaṃca attānaṃca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato...pe... ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavatthukā uccchedadiṭṭhi. Uccchedadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati...pe... sakkāyavatthukāya uccchedadiṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Uccchedadiṭṭhiniddeso chaṭṭho.

7. Antaggāhikādiṭṭhiniddeso

140. Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? “Sassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? “Asassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? “Antavā loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā... “anantavā loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā... “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā... “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā... “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti...pe... na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti... “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti... “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

“Sassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti...pe... “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Ka] “sassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ loko ceva sassataṃ cāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yaṅca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “sassato loko”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā loko ceva sassatā cāti...pe... saññā loko ceva sassatā cāti...pe... sañkhārā loko ceva sassatā cāti...pe... viññāṇaṃ loko ceva sassatācāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ pañcamī sassato lokoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. “Sassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Kha] “asassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ loko ceva asassatācāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... ayaṃ paṭhamā “asassato loko”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā loko ceva asassatā cāti...pe... saññā loko ceva asassatā cāti...pe... sañkhārā loko ceva asassatā cāti...pe... viññāṇaṃ loko ceva asassatācāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. “Asassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Ga] “antavā loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Idhekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ nīlakato pharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭumo”ti. Antasaññī hoti. Yaṃ pharati, taṃ vatthu ceva loko ca. Yena pharati, so attā ceva loko cāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “antavā loko”ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idhekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato pharati... lohitakato pharati... odātakato pharati... obhāsakato pharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭumo”ti. Antasaññī hoti. Yaṃ pharati taṃ vatthu ceva loko ca. Yena pharati so attā ceva loko cāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... antavā lokoti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Gha] “anantavā loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Idhekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ nīlakato pharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “anantavā ayaṃ loko apariyanto”ti. Anantasaññī hoti. Yaṃ pharati taṃ vatthu ceva loko ca; yena pharati so attā ceva loko cāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “anantavā loko”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idhekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato pharati... lohitakato pharati... odātakato pharati... obhāsakato pharati. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “anantavā ayaṃ loko apariyanto”ti. Anantasaññī hoti. Yaṃ pharati taṃ vatthu ceva loko ca; yena pharati so attā ceva loko cāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... anantavā lokoti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Ña] “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ jīvañceva sarīrañca; yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, yaṃ sarīraṃ taṃ jīvanti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā jīvā ceva sarīraṃ ca... saññā jīvā ceva sarīraṃ ca... sañkhārā jīvā ceva sarīraṃ ca... viññāṇaṃ jīvañceva sarīrañca; yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, yaṃ sarīraṃ taṃ jīvanti – abhinivesaparāmāso

diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Ca] “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ sarīraṃ, na jīvaṃ; jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīranti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā sarīraṃ, na jīvaṃ... sañña sarīraṃ, na jīvaṃ... saṅkhārā sarīraṃ, na jīvaṃ... viññāṇaṃ sarīraṃ, na jīvaṃ; jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ, aññaṃ sarīranti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... aññaṃ jīvaṃ, aññaṃ sarīranti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Cha] “hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hotipi tiṭṭhatipi uppajjatipi nibbattatipīti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā idheva marañadhammā...pe... sañña idheva marañadhammā... saṅkhārā idheva marañadhammā... viññāṇaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hotipi tiṭṭhatipi uppajjatipi nibbattatipīti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... “hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Ja] “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgatopi kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati; na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañāti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā idheva marañadhammā...pe... sañña idheva marañadhammā... saṅkhārā idheva marañadhammā... viññāṇaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgatopi kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati. “Na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Jha] “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hoti ca na ca hotīti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā idheva marañadhammā...pe... sañña idheva marañadhammā... saṅkhārā idheva marañadhammā... viññāṇaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hoti ca na ca hotīti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi...pe... “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

[Ñā] “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Rūpaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā paraṃ marañā neva hoti na na hotīti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi, aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Vedanā idheva marañadhammā...pe... saññā idheva marañadhammā... sañkhārā idheva marañadhammā... viññāṇaṃ idheva marañadhammaṃ. Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā paraṃ marañā neva hoti na na hotīti – abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahitoti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ pañcamī “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. “Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ marañā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti. Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Antaggāhikādiṭṭhiniddeso sattamo.

8. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiniddeso

141. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccasamuppannikā – pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Pubbantānudiṭṭhiniddeso aṭṭhamo.

9. Aparantānudiṭṭhiniddeso

142. Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Soḷasa saññīvādā, aṭṭha asaññīvādā, aṭṭha nevasaññīnāsāññīvādā, satta ucchedavādā, pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā – aparantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Aparantānudiṭṭhiniddeso navamo.

10-12. Saññojanikādiditṭhiniddeso

143. Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ...pe... diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso – saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

144. “Aha”nti – mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Cakkhu ahanti – abhinivesaparāmāso. Ahanti – mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ paṭhamā “aha”nti – mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi. Mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Sotaṃ ahanti...pe... ghānaṃ ahanti...pe... jivhā ahanti...pe... kāyo ahanti...pe... mano ahanti...pe... rūpā ahanti...pe... dhammā ahanti... cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ ahanti...pe... manovīññāṇaṃ ahanti – abhinivesaparāmāso. Ahanti – mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi. Aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu. Yā ca diṭṭhi yañca vatthu – ayaṃ aṭṭhārasamī “aha”nti – mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi. Mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi...pe... imāni saññojanāni, na ca diṭṭhiyo. “Aha”nti – mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

145. ‘‘Mama’’nti – m navinibandh ya di tthiy  katamehi a tth rasahi  k rehi abhiniveso hoti? Cakkhu mamanti – abhinivesapar m so. Mamanti – m navinibandh  di tthi. Di tthi na vatthu, vatthu na di tthi. A n a di tthi, a n a vatthu. Y  ca di tthi ya ca vatthu – aya  pa ham  ‘‘mama’’nti – m navinibandh  di tthi. M navinibandh  di tthi micch di tthi...pe... im ni sa n ojan ni, na ca di tthiyo.

Sota  mamanti...pe... gh na  mamanti...pe... jivh  mamanti...pe... k yo mamanti...pe... mano mamanti...pe... r p  mamanti...pe... dhamm  mamanti...pe... cakkhuvi n na  mamanti...pe... manovi n na  mamanti abhinivesapar m so. Mamanti m navinibandh  di tthi. Di tthi na vatthu, vatthu na di tthi. A n a di tthi, a n a vatthu. Y  ca di tthi ya ca vatthu – aya  a tth rasam  ‘‘mama’’nti – m navinibandh  di tthi. M navinibandh  di tthi micch di tthi...pe... im ni sa n ojan ni, na ca di tthiyo. ‘‘Mama’’nti – m navinibandh ya di tthiy  imehi a tth rasahi  k rehi abhiniveso hoti.

Sa n ojanik didi tthiniddeso dv dasamo.

13. Attav dapa isa yuttadi tthiniddeso

146. Attav dapa isa yutt ya di tthiy  katamehi v satiy   k rehi abhiniveso hoti? Idha assutav  puthujjano ariy na  adass v  ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avin to sappurisa na  adass v  sappurisa dhammassa akovido sappurisa dhamme avin to r pa  attato samanupassati r pavanta  v  att na  attani v  r pa  r pasmim v  att na ...pe... vedana ... sa n a ... sa kh re... vi n na  attato samanupassati vi n na vanta  v  att na  attani v  vi n na  vi n na smim v  att na ...pe...

Katha  r pa  attato samanupassati? Idhekacco pathav kasi na ...pe... od takasi na  attato samanupassati. ‘‘Ya  od takasi na , so aham; yo aham, ta  od takasi na’’nti – od takasi na ca att na  advaya  samanupassati. Seyyath pi telappad passa jh yato ‘‘y  acci, so va no; yo va no, s  acci’’ti – acci ca va na ca advaya  samanupassati. Evameva  idhekacco od takasi na  attato samanupassati...pe... aya  pa ham  r pavattuk  attav dapa isa yutt  di tthi. Attav dapa isa yutt  di tthi micch di tthi...pe... im ni sa n ojan ni, na ca di tthiyo. Eva  r pa  attato samanupassati...pe... attav dapa isa yutt ya di tthiy  imehi v satiy   k rehi abhiniveso hoti.

Attav dapa isa yuttadi tthiniddeso terasamo.

14. Lokav dapa isa yuttadi tthiniddeso

147. Lokav dapa isa yutt ya di tthiy  katamehi a tthahi  k rehi abhiniveso hoti? Sassato att  ca loko c ti – abhinivesapar m so lokav dapa isa yutt  di tthi. Di tthi na vatthu, vatthu na di tthi. A n a, di tthi, a n a vatthu. Y  ca di tthi ya ca vatthu – aya  pa ham  lokav dapa isa yutt  di tthi. Lokav dapa isa yutt  di tthi micch di tthi...pe... im ni sa n ojan ni, na ca di tthiyo.

Asassato att  ca loko c ti...pe... sassato ca asassato ca att  ca loko c ti...pe... neva sassato n sassato att  ca loko c ti...pe... antav  att  ca loko c ti... anantav  att  ca loko c ti... antav  ca anantav  ca att  ca loko c ti... neva antav  na anantav  att  ca loko c ti abhinivesapar m so lokav dapa isa yutt  di tthi. Di tthi na vatthu, vatthu na di tthi. A n a di tthi, a n a vatthu. Y  ca di tthi ya ca vatthu – aya  a ttham  lokav dapa isa yutt  di tthi. Lokav dapa isa yutt  di tthi micch di tthi ...pe... im ni sa n ojan ni, na ca di tthiyo. Lokav dapa isa yutt ya di tthiy  imehi a tthahi  k rehi abhiniveso hoti.

Lokav dapa isa yuttadi tthiniddeso cuddasamo.

15-16. Bhava-vibhavadi tthiniddeso

148. Olīyanābhiniveso bhavadiṭṭhi. Atidhāvanābhiniveso vibhavadiṭṭhi. Assādadiṭṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavadiṭṭhiyo, kati vibhavadiṭṭhiyo? Attānudiṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavadiṭṭhiyo kati vibhavadiṭṭhiyo...pe... lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavadiṭṭhiyo kati vibhavadiṭṭhiyo?

Assādadiṭṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Attānudiṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso pannarasa bhavadiṭṭhiyo, pañca vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Micchādiṭṭhiyā dasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso pannarasa bhavadiṭṭhiyo, pañca vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā pannarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā bhavadiṭṭhiyo. Sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo.

“Sassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā bhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Asassato loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Antavā loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Anantavā loko”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīra”nti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā bhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā bhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. “Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti – antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo.

Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā catucattārīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Ahanti – mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Mamanti – mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāva tā bhavadiṭṭhiyo. Attavādapaṭisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso pannarasa bhavadiṭṭhiyo, pañca vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttāya diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavadiṭṭhiyo, siyā vibhavadiṭṭhiyo.

Sabbāva tā diṭṭhiyo assādadiṭṭhiyo. Sabbāva tā diṭṭhiyo attānudiṭṭhiyo. Sabbāva tā diṭṭhiyo micchādiṭṭhiyo. Sabbāva tā diṭṭhiyo sakkāyadiṭṭhiyo. Sabbāva tā diṭṭhiyo antaggāhikā diṭṭhiyo. Sabbāva tā diṭṭhiyo saññojanikā diṭṭhiyo. Sabbāva tā diṭṭhiyo attavādapaṭisaṃyuttā diṭṭhiyo.

Bhavañca diṭṭhiṃ vibhavañca diṭṭhiṃ, etaṃ dvayaṃ takkikā nissitāse;
Tesaṃ nirodhamhi na hatthi nāṇaṃ, yattāyaṃ loko viparītasāññīti.

149. “Dvīhi, bhikkhave, diṭṭhigatehi pariyuṭṭhitā devamanussā olīyanti [oliyanti (syā. ka.) itivu. 49 passitabbā] eke, atidhāvanti eke; cakkhumanto ca passanti. Kathaṇca, bhikkhave, olīyanti eke? Bhavārāmā, bhikkhave, devamanussā bhavaratā bhavasammuditā. Tesaṃ bhavanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati na pasīdati na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, olīyanti eke.

“Kathaṇca, bhikkhave, atidhāvanti eke? Bhaveneva kho paneke aṭṭiyamānā [aṭṭiyamānā (syā. ka.) itivu. 49 passitabbā] harāyamānā jigucchamānā vibhavaṃ abhinandanti – “yato kira, bho, ayaṃ attā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti paraṃ maraṇā, etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ etaṃ yāthāvanti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, atidhāvanti eke.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, cakkhumanto ca passanti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu bhūtaṃ bhūtato passati. Bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, cakkhumanto ca passanti.

“Yo [ayam gāthā itivu. 49 dissati] bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā, bhūtassa ca atikkamaṃ; Yathābhūtedhimuccati, bhavataṇhā parikkhayā.

“Sa ve bhūtapariññāto, vītataṇho bhavābhava;
Bhūtassa vibhavā bhikkhu, nāgacchati punabbhava”nti.

150. Tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī, tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī. Katame tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī? Titthiyo ca, titthiyasāvako ca, yo ca micchādiṭṭhiko – ime tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī.

Katame tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī? Tathāgato ca, tathāgatasāvako ca, yo ca sammādiṭṭhiko – ime tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī.

“Kodhano upanāhī ca, pāpamakkhī ca yo naro;
Vipannadiṭṭhi māyāvī, taṃ jaññā vasalo iti” [ime (syā.) su. ni. 116 passitabbā].

Akkodhano anupanāhī, visuddho [amakkhī (syā.) aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā] suddhataṃ gato;
Sampannadiṭṭhi medhāvī, taṃ jaññā ariyo itīti.

Tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo, tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo. Katamā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo? Etaṃ mamāti – vipannadiṭṭhi. Esohamasmīti – vipannadiṭṭhi. Eso me attāti – vipannadiṭṭhi. Imā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo? Netam mamāti – sampannadiṭṭhi. Nesohamasmīti – sampannadiṭṭhi. Na meso attāti – sampannadiṭṭhi. Imā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

Etaṃ mamāti – kā diṭṭhi, kati diṭṭhiyo, katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo? **Esohamasmīti** – kā diṭṭhi, kati diṭṭhiyo, katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo? **Eso me attāti** – kā diṭṭhi, kati diṭṭhiyo, katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

Etaṃ mamāti – pubbantānudiṭṭhi. Aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhiyo. Pubbantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo. **Esohamasmīti** – aparantānudiṭṭhi. Catucattārīsaṃ diṭṭhiyo. Aparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo. **Eso me attāti** – vīsativatthukā attānudiṭṭhi. Vīsativatthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi. Sakkāyadiṭṭhippamukhāni [sakkāyadiṭṭhippamukhena (syā.)] dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni. Pubbantāparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

151. “Ye keci, bhikkhave, mayi niṭṭhaṃ gatā, sabbe te diṭṭhisampannā. Tesam diṭṭhisampannānaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā. Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa, kolaṃkolassa, ekabījissa, sakadāgāmissa, yo ca diṭṭheva dhamme arahā – imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā.

“Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā? Antarāparinibbāyissa, upahaccaparinibbāyissa, asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa, sasāṅkhāraparinibbāyissa, uddhamṣotassa, akaniṭṭhagāmino – imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

“Ye keci, bhikkhave, mayi niṭṭhaṃ gatā, sabbe te diṭṭhisampannā. Tesam diṭṭhisampannānaṃ imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

“Ye keci, bhikkhave, mayi aveccappasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā. Tesam sotāpannānaṃ pañcannaṃ

idha niṭṭhā, pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā. Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa, kolaṃkolassa, ekabījissa, sakadāgāmissa, yo ca diṭṭheva dhamme arahā – imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā.

“Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā? Antarāparinibbāyissa, upahaccaparinibbāyissa, asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa, sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa, uddhamṣotassa, akaniṭṭhagāmino – imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

“Ye keci, bhikkhave, mayi aveccappasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā. Tesāṃ sotāpannānaṃ imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhāti”.

Bhavavibhavadiṭṭhiniddeso soḷasamo.

Diṭṭhikathā niṭṭhitā.

3. Ānāpānassatikathā

1. Gaṇanavāra

152. Soḷasavattukaṃ ānāpānassatisamādhim [ānāpānassatisamādhim (sī. aṭṭha.)] bhāvayato samādhikāni dve ñāṇasatāni uppajjanti – aṭṭha paripanthe [paribandhe (ka.)] ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upakāre ñāṇāni, aṭṭhārassa upakkilese ñāṇāni, terasa vodāne ñāṇāni, bāttimṣa satokāriṣṣa [satokārīsu (syā.)] ñāṇāni, catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni, dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni, aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni, aṭṭha nibbidānulomañāṇāni, aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭippassaddhiñāṇāni, ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha paripanthe ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upakāre ñāṇāni? Kāmacchando samādhissa paripantho, nekkhammaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ. Byāpādo samādhissa paripantho, abyāpādo samādhissa upakāraṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ samādhissa paripantho, ālokasaññā samādhissa upakāraṃ. Uddhaccaṃ samādhissa paripantho, avikkhepo samādhissa upakāraṃ. Vicikicchā samādhissa paripantho, dhammavavattānaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ. Avijjā samādhissa paripantho, ñāṇaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ. Arati samādhissa paripantho, pāmojjaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ. Sabbepi akusalā dhammā samādhissa paripanthā, sabbepi kusalā dhammā samādhissa upakārā. Imāni aṭṭha paripanthe ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upakāre ñāṇāni.

Gaṇanavāro paṭhamo.

2. Soḷasaññāniddeso

153. Imehi soḷasahi ākārehi uducittaṃ cittaṃ samuducittaṃ cittaṃ ekatte santiṭṭhāti, nīvaraṇehi visujjhati. Katame te ekattā? Nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ, dhammavavattānaṃ ekattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ, sabbepi kusalā dhammā ekattā.

Nīvaraṇāti, katame te nīvaraṇā? Kāmacchando nīvaraṇaṃ, byāpādo nīvaraṇaṃ, thinamiddhaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, vicikicchā nīvaraṇaṃ, avijjā nīvaraṇaṃ, arati nīvaraṇaṃ, sabbepi akusalā dhammā nīvaraṇā.

Nīvaraṇāti, kenatṭhena nīvaraṇā? Niyyānāvarenaṭṭhena nīvaraṇā. Katame te niyyānā? Nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tena ca nekkhammena ariyā niyyanti. Kāmacchando niyyānāvarenaṃ. Tena ca kāmacchandena nivuttatā nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – kāmacchando niyyānāvarenaṃ. Abyāpādo ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tena ca abyāpādena ariyā niyyanti. Byāpādo niyyānāvarenaṃ. Tena ca byāpādena nivuttatā abyāpādaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti –

byāpādo niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Ālokasaññā ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tāya ca ālokasaññāya ariyā niyyanti. Thinamiddhaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Tena ca thinamiddhena nivutattā ālokasaññaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – thinamiddhaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Avikkhepo ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tena ca avikkhepena ariyā niyyanti. Uddhaccaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Tena ca uddhaccena nivutattā avikkhepaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – uddhaccaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Dhammavavatthānaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tena ca dhammavavatthānena ariyā niyyanti. Vicikicchā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Tāya ca vicikicchāya nivutattā dhammavavatthānaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – vicikicchā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Nāṇaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tena ca nāṇena ariyā niyyanti. Avijjā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Tāya ca avijjāya nivutattā nāṇaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – avijjā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Pāmojjaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tena ca pāmojjena ariyā niyyanti. Aratī niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Tāya ca aratīya nivutattā pāmojjaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – aratī niyyānāvaraṇaṃ. Sabbepi kusalā dhammā ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ. Tehi ca kusalehi dhammehi ariyā niyyanti. Sabbepi akusalā dhammā niyyānāvaraṇā. Tehi ca akusalehi dhammehi nivutattā kusale dhamme ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ nappajānātīti – sabbepi akusalā dhammā niyyānāvaraṇā. Imehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānassatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇikasamodhānā.

Soḷasaññāniddeṣo dutiyo.

3. Upakkilesaññāniddeṣo

Paṭhamacchakkaṃ

154. Imehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānassatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇikasamodhānā katame aṭṭhārasa upakkilesā uppajjanti? Assāsādimaḷḷhapaṇḍitaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhattavikkhepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa pariapantho. Passāsādimaḷḷhapaṇḍitaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhāvikkhepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa pariapantho. Assāsapaṭikaṅkhanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa pariapantho. Passāsapaṭikaṅkhanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa pariapantho. Assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā samādhissa pariapantho. Passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā samādhissa pariapantho.

Anugacchanā ca assāsaṃ, passāsaṃ anugacchanā;
Sati ajjhattavikkhepā, kaṅkhanā bahiddhāvikkhepapatthanā [[vikkhepapanthanā \(syā.\)](#)].

Assāsenābhitunnassa, passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā;
Passāsenābhitunnassa, assāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā.

Cha ete upakkilesā, ānāpānassatisamādhissa;
Yehi vikkhipamānassa [[vikampamānassa \(syā.\)](#)], no ca cittaṃ vimuccati;
Vimokkhaṃ appajānantā, te honti parapattiyāti.

Dutiyacchakkaṃ

155. Nimittaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampati – samādhissa pariapantho. Assāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampati – samādhissa pariapantho. Nimittaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampati – samādhissa pariapantho. Passāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampati – samādhissa pariapantho. Assāsaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampati – samādhissa pariapantho. Passāsaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampati – samādhissa pariapantho.

Nimittaṃ āvajjamānassa, assāse vikkhipate mano;
Assāsaṃ āvajjamānassa, nimitte cittaṃ vikampati.

Nimittaṃ āvajjamānassa, passāse vikkhipate mano;
Passāsaṃ āvajjamānassa, nimitte cittaṃ vikampati.

Assāsaṃ āvajjamānassa, passāse vikkhipate mano;
Passāsaṃ āvajjamānassa, assāse cittaṃ vikampati.

Cha ete upakkilesā, ānāpānassatisamādhissa;
Yehi vikkhipamānassa, no ca cittaṃ vimuccati;
Vimokkhaṃ appajānantā, te honti parapattiyāti.

Tatīyacchakkaṃ

156. Atītānudhāvanaṃ cittaṃ vikkhepānupatitaṃ – samādhissa paripantho. Anāgatapaṭikaṅkhaṇaṃ cittaṃ vikampitaṃ – samādhissa paripantho. Līnaṃ cittaṃ kosajjānupatitaṃ – samādhissa paripantho. Atīpaggahitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupatitaṃ – samādhissa paripantho. Abhinataṃ cittaṃ rāgānupatitaṃ – samādhissa paripantho. Apanataṃ cittaṃ byāpādānupatitaṃ – samādhissa paripantho.

Atītānudhāvanaṃ cittaṃ, anāgatapaṭikaṅkhaṇaṃ līnaṃ;
Atīpaggahitaṃ abhinataṃ, apanataṃ cittaṃ na samādhiyati.

Cha ete upakkilesā, ānāpānassatisamādhissa;
Yehi upakkiliṭṭhasaṅkappo, adhicittaṃ nappajānātīti.

157. Assāsādimaṅghapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhataṃ vikkhepagatena cittaṃ kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Passāsādimaṅghapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhāvikkhepagatena cittaṃ kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Assāsaṭṭikaṅkhaṇāya nikantiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Passāsaṭṭikaṅkhaṇāya nikantiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Assāsenābhitunnassa passāsaṭṭilābhe mucchitattā kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Passāsenābhitunnassa assāsaṭṭilābhe mucchitattā kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Nimittaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Assāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Nimittaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Passāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Assāsaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Passāsaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Atītānudhāvanena cittaṃ vikkhepānupatitena kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Anāgatapaṭikaṅkhaṇena cittaṃ vikampitena kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Līnena cittaṃ kosajjānupatitena kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Atīpaggahitena cittaṃ uddhaccānupatitena kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Abhinatena cittaṃ rāgānupatitena kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca. Apanatena cittaṃ byāpādānupatitena kāyopi cittampi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca.

Ānāpānassati yassa, paripuṇṇā abhāvitā;
Kāyopi iñjito hoti, cittampi hoti iñjitaṃ;
Kāyopi phandito hoti, cittampi hoti phanditaṃ.

Ānāpānassati yassa, paripuṇṇā subhāvitā;
Kāyopi aniñjito hoti, cittampi hoti aniñjitaṃ;
Kāyopi aphaṇḍito hoti, cittampi hoti aphaṇḍitanti.

Imehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa soḷasavatthukam ānāpānassatisamādhiṃ bhāvayato khaṇikasamodhānā ime aṭṭhārasa upakkilesā uppajjanti.

Upakkilesañāṇaniddeso tatiyo.

4. Vodānañāṇaniddeso

158. Katamāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni? Atītānuddhāvanam cittaṃ vikkhepānupatitam; taṃ vivajjayitvā ekatṭhāne samādahati – evampi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam cittaṃ vikampitam; taṃ vivajjayitvā tattheva adhimoceti – evampi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Līnam cittaṃ kosajjānupatitam; taṃ paggaṇhitvā kosajjam pajahati – evampi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Atipaggahitam cittaṃ uddhaccānupatitam; taṃ viniggaṇhitvā uddhaccam pajahati – evampi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Abhinatam cittaṃ rāgānupatitam; taṃ sampajāno hutvā rāgam pajahati – evampi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Apanatam cittaṃ byāpādānupatitam; taṃ sampajāno hutvā byāpādam pajahati – evampi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Imehi chahi ṭhānehi parisuddham cittaṃ pariyoḍātam ekattagataṃ hoti.

Katame te ekattā? Dānavosaggupaṭṭhānekattam, samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattam, vayalakkhaṇupaṭṭhānekattam, nirodhupaṭṭhānekattam. Dānavosaggupaṭṭhānekattam cāgādhimuttānam, samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattaṇca adhicitamanuyuttānam, vayalakkhaṇupaṭṭhānekattaṇca vipassakānam, nirodhupaṭṭhānekattaṇca ariyapuggalānam – imehi catūhi ṭhānehi ekattagataṃ cittaṃ paṭipadāvisuddhipakkhandañceva hoti, upekkhānubrūhitaṇca, ñāṇena ca sampahaṃsitam.

Paṭhamassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣānam? Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānam. Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi. Ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni? Ādissa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Yo tassa paripantho tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tatha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Yaṇca paripanthato cittaṃ visujjhati, yaṇca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, yaṇca paṭipannattā tatha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi. Ādissa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati – “paṭhamam jhānam ādikalyāṇañceva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇca”.

Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe. Majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni? Majjhassa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Visuddham cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, samathapaṭipannam ajjupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjupekkhati. Yaṇca visuddham cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, yaṇca samathapaṭipannam ajjupekkhati, yaṇca ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjupekkhati – paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe. Majjhassa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati – “paṭhamam jhānam majjhekalyāṇañceva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇca”.

Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānam. Pariyoṣānassa kati lakkhaṇāni? Pariyoṣānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanaṭṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānam ekarasaṭṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanaṭṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānam. Pariyoṣānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati – “paṭhamam jhānam pariyoṣānakalyāṇañceva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇca”. Evam tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannam vitakkasampannañceva hoti vicārasampannaṇca pītisampannaṇca sukhasampannaṇca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṇca saddhāsampannaṇca vīriyasampannaṇca satisampannaṇca samādhisampannaṇca paññāsampannaṇca.

Dutiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣānam? Dutiyassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānam...pe... evam tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannam pītisampannañceva hoti sukhasampannaṇca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṇca saddhāsampannaṇca vīriyasampannaṇca satisampannaṇca samādhisampannaṇca paññāsampannaṇca.

Tatīyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ...pe... evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tivīdhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ sukhāsampannañceva hoti cittaṃ adhiṭṭhānasampannañca saddhāsampannañca vīriyasampannañca satisampannañca samādhisampannañca paññāsampannañca.

Catutthassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ...pe... evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tivīdhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannañca upekkhāsampannañceva hoti cittaṃ adhiṭṭhānasampannañca saddhāsampannañca vīriyasampannañca satisampannañca samādhisampannañca paññāsampannañca.

Ākāsañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā...pe... viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā... ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā... neva saññāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpattiyā ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ...pe... evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tivīdhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ upekkhāsampannañceva hoti cittaṃ adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca...pe... paññāsampannañca.

Aniccānupassanāya ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ...pe... evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tivīdhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ vitakkāsampannañceva hoti vicārasampannañca pītisampannañca sukhāsampannañca cittaṃ adhiṭṭhānasampannañca saddhāsampannañca vīriyasampannañca satisampannañca samādhisampannañca paññāsampannañca. Dukkhānupassanāya...pe... anattānupassanāya... nibbidānupassanāya... virāgānupassanāya... nirodhānupassanāya... paṭinissaggānupassanāya... khayānupassanāya... vayānupassanāya... vipariṇāmanupassanāya... animittānupassanāya... appaṇihitānupassanāya... suññatānupassanāya... adhipaññādhammavipassanāya... yathābhūtañānadassanāya... ādīnavānupassanāya... paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya... vivaṭṭānupassanāya... paññāsampannañca.

Sotāpattimaggassa...pe... sakadāgāmaggassa... anāgāmaggassa... arahattamaggassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ? Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ. Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi. Ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni? Ādissa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Yo tassa paripantho tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Yañca paripantho tato cittaṃ visujjhati, yañca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, yañca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati – arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi. Ādissa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati – “arahattamaggo ādikalyāṇo ceva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca”.

Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe. Majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni? Majjhassa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Visuddham cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ ajjupekkhati. Yañca visuddham cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, yañca samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjupekkhati, yañca ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ ajjupekkhati. Tena vuccati – “arahattamaggo majjhekalyāṇo ceva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca”.

Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ. Pariyosānassa kati lakkhaṇāni? Pariyosānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ. Pariyosānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati – “arahattamaggo pariyosānakalyāṇo ceva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca”. Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tivīdhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ vitakkāsampannañceva hoti vicārasampannañca pītisampannañca sukhāsampannañca cittaṃ adhiṭṭhānasampannañca saddhāsampannañca vīriyasampannañca satisampannañca samādhisampannañca paññāsampannañca.

159. Nimittam assāsapassāsā, anārammaṇamekacittassa;
Ajānato ca tayo dhamme, bhāvanā nupalabbhati.

Nimittam assāsapassāsā, anārammaṇamekacittassa;
Jānato ca tayo dhamme, bhāvanā upalabbhatīti.

Katham ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā na honti, na cime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ vikkhepaṃ gacchati, padhānañca paññāyati, payogañca sādheti, visesamadhigacchati? Seyyathāpi rukkho same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto. Tamenam puriso kakacena chindeyya. Rukkhe phuṭṭhakakacadantānaṃ vasena purisassa sati upaṭṭhitā hoti; na āgate vā gate vā kakacadante manasi karoti. Na āgatā vā gatā vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānañca paññāyati, payogañca sādheti. Yathā rukkho same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto. Evaṃ upanibandhanā nimittam. Yathā kakacadantā, evam assāsapassāsā. Yathā rukkhe phuṭṭhakakacadantānaṃ vasena purisassa sati upaṭṭhitā hoti, na āgate vā gate vā kakacadante manasi karoti, na āgatā vā gatā vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānañca paññāyati, payogañca sādheti. Evamevaṃ bhikkhu nāsikagge vā mukhanimutte vā satim upaṭṭhapetvā nisinno hoti, na āgate vā gate vā assāsapassāsā manasi karoti, na āgatā vā gatā vā assāsapassāsā aviditā honti, padhānañca paññāyati, payogañca sādheti. Visesamadhigacchati padhānañca.

Katamam padhānam? Āraddhavīriyassa kāyopi cittampi kammaniyaṃ hoti – idaṃ padhānam. Katamo payogo? Āraddhavīriyassa upakkilesā pahīyanti, vitakkā vūpasamanti – ayaṃ payogo. Katamo viseso? Āraddhavīriyassa saññojanā pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti [anusayā byāsanti (syā.)]. Ayaṃ viseso. Evaṃ ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā na honti, na cime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ vikkhepaṃ gacchati, padhānañca paññāyati, payogañca sādheti, visesamadhigacchati.

160. Ānāpānassati yassa, paripuṇṇā subhāvitā;
Anupubbaṃ paricitā, yathā buddhena desitā;
So imaṃ lokam pabhāseti, abbhā muttova candimāti.

Ānanti assāso, no passāso. Apānanti [apānanti (ka.)] passāso, no assāso. Assāsavasena upaṭṭhānaṃ sati, passāsavasena upaṭṭhānaṃ sati.

Yo assasati tassupaṭṭhāti, yo passasati tassupaṭṭhāti. Paripuṇṇāti pariggahaṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, parivāraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, paripūraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā. Subhāvitāti catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Tassime cattāro bhāvanaṭṭhā yānikatā honti vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā.

Yānikatāti yattha yattha ākaṅkhati tattha tattha vasippatto hoti balappatto vesārajjappatto. Tassa me te dhammā āvajjanapaṭibaddhā [āvajjanapaṭibandhā (ka.) evamīdisesu padesu] honti ākaṅkhaṭṭhena manasikārapaṭibaddhā cittuppādaṭṭhena. Tena vuccati – “yānikatā”ti. Vatthukatāti yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitam hoti, tasmim tasmim vatthusmiṃ sati supaṭṭhitā hoti. Yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vā pana vatthusmiṃ sati sūpaṭṭhitā [supaṭṭhitā (ka.)] hoti, tasmim tasmim vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitam hoti. Tena vuccati – “vatthukatā”ti. Anuṭṭhitāti vatthusmiṃ yena yena cittaṃ abhinīharati tena tena sati anuparivattati. Yena yena vā pana sati anuparivattati tena tena cittaṃ abhinīharati. Tena vuccati – “anuṭṭhitā”ti. Paricitāti pariggahaṭṭhena paricitā, parivāraṭṭhena paricitā, paripūraṭṭhena paricitā. Satiyā pariggaṇhanto jināti pāpake akusale dhamme. Tena vuccati – “paricitā”ti. Susamāraddhāti cattāro susamāraddhā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena susamāraddhā, indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena susamāraddhā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena susamāraddhā, tappaccanīkānaṃ kilesānaṃ susamūhatattā [susamūhatattā (ka.)] susamāraddhā.

161. Susamanti atthi samaṃ, atthi susamaṃ. Katamam samaṃ? Ye tattha jātā anavajjā kusalā bodhipakkhiyā – idaṃ samaṃ. Katamam susamaṃ? Yaṃ tesam tesam dhammānaṃ ārammaṇam nirodho nibbānaṃ – idaṃ susamaṃ. Iti idaṃca samaṃ idaṃca susamaṃ nītaṃ hoti diṭṭham viditam sacchikataṃ phassitam paññāya. Āraddham hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammulā [apamuṭṭhā

(syā.]), passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitam cittam ekaggam. Tena vuccati – “susamāraddhā”’ti.

Anupubbam paricitā dīgham assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā. Dīgham passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā. Rassam assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā. Rassam passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā. Paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā. Sabbāpi soḷasavatthukā ānāpānassatiyo aññamaññaṃ paricitā ceva honti anuparicitā ca. Tena vuccati – “anupubbaparicitā”’ti.

Yathāti dasa yathatthā – attadamathattho yathattho, attasamathattho yathattho, attaparinibbāpanattho yathattho, abhiññattho yathattho, pariññattho yathattho, pahānattho yathattho, bhāvanattho yathattho, sacchikiriyyattho yathattho, saccābhisamayattho yathattho, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakattho yathattho.

Buddhoti yo so bhagavā sayambhū anācariyako pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sāmaṃ saccāni abhisambujjhi, tatha ca sabbaññutam pāpuṇi, balesu ca vasībhāvaṃ.

162. Buddhoti kenatthena buddho? Bujjhita saccānīti – buddho. Bodhetā pajāyāti – buddho. Sabbaññutāya buddho. Sabbadassāvītāya buddho. Anaññaneyyatāya buddho. Visavitāya [vikatitāya (syā.)] buddho. Khīṇāsavasāṅkhātena buddho. Nirupalepasaṅkhātena [nirupakkilesasaṅkhātena (syā.)] buddho. Ekantavītarāgoti – buddho. Ekantavītadosoti – buddho. Ekantavītamohoti – buddho. Ekantanikkilesoti – buddho. Ekāyanamaggam gatoti – buddho. Eko anuttaram sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti – buddho. Abuddhivihatattā buddhipaṭilābhā – buddho. Buddhoti netam nāmaṃ mātārā katam, na pitarā katam, na bhātārā katam, na bhaginiyā katam, na mittāmaccehi katam, na ñātisālohitehi katam, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi katam, na devatāhi katam. Vimokkhanīkametaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutaññassa paṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti yadidaṃ – buddhoti. **Desitāti** attadamathattho yathattho yathā buddhena desito, attasamathattho yathattho yathā buddhena desito, attaparinibbāpanattho yathattho yathā buddhena desito...pe... nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakattho yathattho yathā buddhena desito.

Soti gahaṭṭho vā hoti pabbajito vā. **Lokoti**. Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipattibhavaloko vipattisambhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisambhavaloko. Eko loko – sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā...pe... aṭṭhārasa lokā – aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo. **Pabhāsetīti** attadamathattham yathattham abhisambuddhattā. So imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti. Attasamathattham yathattham abhisambuddhattā. So imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti. Attaparinibbāpanattham yathattham abhisambuddhattā. So imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti...pe... nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakattham yathattham abhisambuddhattā. So imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti.

Abbhā muttova candimāti yathā abbhā, evaṃ kilesā. Yathā cando, evaṃ ariyaññaṃ. Yathā candimā devaputto, evaṃ bhikkhu. Yathā cando abbhā mutto mahikā mutto dhūmarajā mutto rāhugahaṇā [rāhupāṇā (syā.)] vippamutto bhāsate ca tapate ca virocate [virocati (syā.)] ca, evamevaṃ bhikkhu sabbakilesehi vippamutto bhāsate ca tapate ca virocate ca. Tena vuccati – abbhā muttova candimāti. Imāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni.

Vodānaññaniddeso catuttho.

Bhāṇavāro.

5. Satokāriññaniddeso

163. Katamāni bāttiṃsa satokāriṣṣa ñāṇāni? Idha bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhāmūlagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati sato passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto “dīghaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti. Dīghaṃ vā passasanto “dīghaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti. Rassaṃ vā assasanto “rassaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti. Rassaṃ vā passasanto “rassaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti. “Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Pīṭipatiṣaṃvedī...pe... sukhaṭisaṃvedī... cittasaṅkhārapatiṣaṃvedī ... passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ... cittapaṭisaṃvedī... abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ... samādaḥaṃ cittaṃ... vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... aniccānupassī... virāgānupassī... nirodhānupassī... “paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati.

164. Idhāti imissā diṭṭhiyā, imissā khantiyā, imissā ruciyā, imasmiṃ ādāye, imasmiṃ dhamme, imasmiṃ vinaye, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye, imasmiṃ pāvācane, imasmiṃ brahmacariye, imasmiṃ satthusāsane. Tena vuccati – “idhā”ti. **Bhikkhūti** puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekkho vā arahā vā akuppadhammo. **Araṇṇanti** nikkhamitvā bahi indakhilā sabbametam araṇṇaṃ. **Rukkhāmūlanti** yattha bhikkhuno āsanaṃ paññattaṃ hoti mañco vā pīṭhaṃ vā bhisi vā taṭṭikā vā cammakhaṇḍo vā tiṇasantharo [tiṇasaṅtharo (syā.)] vā paṇṇasantharo vā palālasantharo [palāsasaṅtharo (syā.)] vā, tattha bhikkhu caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti. **Suñṇanti** kenaci anākiṇṇaṃ hoti gahaṭṭhehi vā pabbajitehi vā. **Agāranti** [āgāranti (syā.)] vihāro aḍḍhayogo pāsādo hammiyaṃ guhā. **Nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvāti** nisinna hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā. **Ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāyāti** ujuko hoti kāyo ṭhito [panidhito (syā.)] supaṇihito. **Parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvāti.** **Parīti** pariggahaṭṭho. **Mukhanti** niyānaṭṭho. **Satīti** upaṭṭhānaṭṭho. Tena vuccati – “parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā”ti.

165. Satova assasati, sato passasatīti bāttiṃsāya ākārehi sato kāri hoti. Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sato kāri hoti. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sato kāri hoti. Rassaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sato kāri hoti. Rassaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sato kāri hoti...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sato kāri hoti.

Paṭhamacatukkaniddeso

166. Kathaṃ dīghaṃ assasanto “dīghaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ passasanto “dīghaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti? Dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasatipi passasatipi. Dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasatopi passasatopi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasatipi passasatipi. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasatopi passasatopi pāmojjam uppajjati. Pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasatipi passasatipi. Pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasatopi dīghaṃ assāsapassāsāpi cittaṃ vivattati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti. Imehi navahākārehi dīghaṃ assāsapassāsā kāyo. Upaṭṭhānaṃ sati. Anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “kāye kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

167. Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati, no niccato. Dukkhatto

anupassati, no sukhato. Anattato anupassati, no attato. Nibbindati, no nandati. Virajjati, no rajjati. Nirodheti, no samudeti. Paṇissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati. Dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati. Anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati. Nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati. Virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati. Nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati. Paṇissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Dīghaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. Viditā sañña uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti. Viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

Kathaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti? Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. Taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayoti... kammamudayā vedanāsamudayoti... phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayoti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. Nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passatopi vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti? Aniccato manasikaroto khayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Dukkhato manasikaroto bhayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti? Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Taṇhānirodhā vedanānirodhoti...pe... kammanirodhā vedanānirodhoti...pe... phassanirodhā vedanānirodhoti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passatopi vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

Kathaṃ viditā sañña uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti? Avijjāsamudayā saññāsamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena saññāya uppādo vidito hoti. Taṇhāsamudayā saññāsamudayoti...pe... kammamudayā saññāsamudayoti...pe... phassasamudayā saññāsamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena saññāya uppādo vidito hoti. Nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passatopi saññāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti? Aniccato manasikaroto khayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Dukkhato manasikaroto bhayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ saññāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti? Avijjānirodhā saññānirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Taṇhānirodhā saññānirodhoti...pe... kammanirodhā saññānirodhoti...pe... phassanirodhā saññānirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passatopi saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ viditā sañña uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

Kathaṃ viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti? Avijjāsamudayā vitakkasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti. Taṇhāsamudayā vitakkasamudayoti...pe... kammamudayā vitakkasamudayoti...pe... saññāsamudayā vitakkasamudayoti – paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti. Nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passatopi vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti? Aniccato manasikaroto khayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Dukkato manasikaroto bhayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti? Avijjānirodhā vitakkanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Taṇhānirodhā vitakkanirodhoti...pe... kammanirodhā vitakkanirodhoti...pe... saññānirodhā vitakkanirodhoti – paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passatopi vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbhatthaṃ gacchanti.

168. Dīghaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti, gocaraṅca pajānāti, samatthaṅca paṭivijjhati...pe... maggaṃ samodhāneti, dhamme samodhāneti, gocaraṅca pajānāti, samatthaṅca paṭivijjhati.

Indriyāni samodhānetīti kathaṃ indriyāni samodhāneti? Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ samodhāneti, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ samodhāneti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ samodhāneti, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imāni indriyāni imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “indriyāni samodhānetī” ti.

Gocaraṅca pajānātīti yaṃ tassa ārammaṇaṃ, taṃ tassa gocaraṃ. Yaṃ tassa gocaraṃ, taṃ tassa ārammaṇaṃ. **Pajānātīti** puggalo. Pajānanā paññā.

Samanti ārammaṇassa upaṭṭhānaṃ samaṃ, cittassa avikkhepo samaṃ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṃ samaṃ, cittassa vodānaṃ samaṃ. **Atthoti** anavajjaṭṭho nikkilesaṭṭho vodānaṭṭho paramaṭṭho. **Paṭivijjhatīti** ārammaṇassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa vodānaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati. Tena vuccati – “samatthaṅca paṭivijjhatī” ti.

Balāni samodhānetīti kathaṃ balāni samodhāneti? Assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ samodhāneti, kosajje akampiyatṭhena vīriyabalaṃ samodhāneti, pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ samodhāneti, uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalānaṃ samodhāneti, avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imāni balāni imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – balāni samodhānetīti. Gocaraṅca pajānātīti...pe... tena vuccati – “samatthaṅca paṭivijjhatī” ti.

Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti kathaṃ bojjhaṅge samodhāneti? Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime bojjhaṅge imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “bojjhaṅge samodhānetī” ti. Gocaraṅca pajānātīti...pe... tena vuccati – “samatthaṅca paṭivijjhatī” ti.

Maggaṃ samodhānetīti kathaṃ maggaṃ samodhāneti? Dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhiṃ samodhāneti, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ samodhāneti, pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācaṃ samodhāneti, samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammantaṃ samodhāneti, vodānaṭṭhena sammāājīvaṃ samodhāneti, paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmaṃ samodhāneti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsatiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhim samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imaṃ maggaṃ imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “maggaṃ samodhānetī” ti. Gocaraṅca pajānātīti...pe... tena vuccati – “samatthaṅca paṭivijjhatī” ti.

Dhamme samodhānetīti kathaṃ dhamme samodhāneti? Ādhipateyyatṭhena indriyāni samodhāneti,

akampiyaṭṭhena balāni samodhāneti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjaṅge samodhāneti, hetuṭṭhena maggaṃ samodhāneti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānaṃ samodhāneti, padhanaṭṭhena sammappaḍhānaṃ samodhāneti, ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhipādaṃ samodhāneti tathaṭṭhena saccaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṃ samodhāneti, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanaṃ samodhāneti, ekaraṣaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ samodhāneti, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganaddhaṃ samodhāneti, saṃvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivissuddhiṃ samodhāneti, vimuttaṭṭhena vimokkhaṃ samodhāneti, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjaṃ samodhāneti, pariccāgaṭṭhena vimuttiṃ samodhāneti, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti, paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti, chandaṃ mūlaṭṭhena samodhāneti, manasikāraṃ samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, phassaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, vedanaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhena samodhāneti, samādhīṃ pamukhaṭṭhena samodhāneti, satīṃ ādhipateyyaṭṭhena samodhāneti, paññaṃ tatuttaraṭṭhena samodhāneti, vimuttiṃ saraṭṭhena samodhāneti, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime dhamme imasmim ārammaṇe samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “dhamme samodhāneti”ti.

Gocaraṇca pajānātīti yaṃ tassa ārammaṇaṃ, taṃ tassa gocaraṃ. Yaṃ tassa gocaraṃ, taṃ tassa ārammaṇaṃ **pajānātīti** puggalo. Pajānanā pañña. **Samanti** ārammaṇassa upaṭṭhānaṃ samaṃ, cittassa avikkhepo samaṃ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṃ samaṃ, cittassa vodānaṃ samaṃ. **Atthoti** anavajjaṭṭho nikkilesaṭṭho vodānaṭṭho paramaṭṭho. **Paṭivijjhaṭīti** ārammaṇassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa vodānaṭṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati. Tena vuccati – “samatthaṇca paṭivijjhati”ti.

169. Kathaṃ rassaṃ assasanto “rassaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti, rassaṃ passasanto “rassaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti? Rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasatipi passasatipi. Rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasatopi passasatopi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasatipi passasatipi. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasatopi passasatopi pāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasatipi passasatipi. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasatopi passasatopi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā cittaṃ vivattati, upekkhā saṅghātī. Imehi navahākārehi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ satī anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ, no satī; satī upaṭṭhānaṃceva satī ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “kāye kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhānaḥāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. **Bhāvanātīti** catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittaṃ ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti...pe... rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittaṃ ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti...pe... tena vuccati – “samatthaṇca paṭivijjhati”ti.

170. Kathaṃ “sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? **Kāyoti** dve kāyā – nāmakāyo ca rūpakāyo ca. Katamo nāmakāyo? Vedanā, sañña, cetanā, phassa, manasikāro, nāmaṇca nāmakāyo ca, ye ca vuccanti cittasaṅkhārā – ayaṃ nāmakāyo. Katamo rūpakāyo? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā, catunnaṇca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyarūpaṃ, assāso ca passāso ca, nimittaṇca upanibandhanā, ye ca vuccanti kāyasaṅkhārā – ayaṃ rūpakāyo.

Kathaṃ te kāyā paṭividditā honti? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittaṃ ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato satī upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭividditā honti. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittaṃ ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato satī upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭividditā honti. Rassaṃ assāsavasena cittaṃ ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato satī upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena

ñāṇena te kāyā paṭivīditā honti. Rassam passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭivīditā honti.

Āvajjato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, pajānato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, passato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, paccavekkhato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, cittam adhiṭṭhahato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, saddhāya adhimuccato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, vīriyam paggaṇhato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, satim upaṭṭhāpayato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, cittam samādahato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, paññāya pajānato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, abhiññeyyam abhijānato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, pariññeyyam pari jānato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, pahātabbam pajahato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, bhāvetabbam bhāvayato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, sacchikātabbam sacchikaroto te kāyā paṭivīditā honti. Evam te kāyā paṭivīditā honti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsā kāyo upaṭṭhānam sati anupassanā ñāṇam. Kāyo upaṭṭhānam, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena tam kāyam anupassati. Tena vuccati – “kāye kāyānupassanāsati paṭṭhānabhāvanā”’ti.

Anupassatīti katham tam kāyam anupassati...pe... evam tam kāyam anupassati. **Bhāvanāti** catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānam [assāsapassāsā (syā.)] samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi. Yo tattha samvaraṭṭho, ayam adhisīlasikkhā. Yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayam adhiccittasikkhā. Yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayam adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittam adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, vīriyam paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satim upaṭṭhapento sikkhati, cittam samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyam abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyam pari jānanto sikkhati, pahātabbam pajahanto sikkhati, bhāvetabbam bhāvento sikkhati, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto sikkhati.

Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti...pe... sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti...pe... tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”’ti.

171. Katham “passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram assasissāmī”’ti sikkhati, “passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram passasissāmī”’ti sikkhati? Katamo kāyasaṅkhāro? Dīgham assāsā kāyikā. Ete dhammā kāyapaṭibaddhā kāyasaṅkhārā. Te kāyasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati. Dīgham passāsā kāyikā. Ete dhammā kāyapaṭibaddhā kāyasaṅkhārā. Te kāyasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati. Rassam assāsā rassam passāsā. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsā sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsā kāyikā. Ete dhammā kāyapaṭibaddhā kāyasaṅkhārā. Te kāyasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati.

Yathārūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa ānamanā vinamanā sannamanā paṇamanā iñjanā phandanā calanā pakampanā – passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram assasissāmīti sikkhati, passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram passasissāmīti sikkhati. Yathārūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa na ānamanā na vinamanā na sannamanā na paṇamanā aniñjanā aphananā acalanā akampanā santam sukhumaṃ passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram assasissāmīti sikkhati, passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram passasissāmīti sikkhati.

Iti kira “passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram assasissāmī”’ti sikkhati, “passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram passasissāmī”’ti sikkhati. Evam sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā na hoti, assāsapassāsānañca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānassatiyā ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānassatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā na hoti; na ca nam tam samāpattim paṇḍitā samāpajjantipi vuṭṭhahantipi.

Iti kira “passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram assasissāmī”’ti sikkhati, “passambhayam kāyasaṅkhāram

passasissāmī’ ti sikkhati. Evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, assāsapassāsānañca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānassatiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti. Ānāpānassatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti; tañca naṃ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjantipi vuṭṭhantipi. Yathā kathaṃ viya? Seyyathāpi kaṃse ākoṭṭe paṭhamam oḷārikā saddā pavattanti. Oḷārikānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittam suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā niruddhepi oḷārike sadde, atha pacchā sukhumakā saddā pavattanti. Sukhumakānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittam suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā niruddhepi sukhumake sadde, atha pacchā sukhumasaddanimittārammaṇatāpi cittaṃ pavattati. Evamevaṃ paṭhamam oḷārikā assāsapassāsā pavattanti; oḷārikānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittam suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā niruddhepi oḷārike assāsapassāsā, atha pacchā sukhumakā assāsapassāsā pavattanti. Sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittam suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā niruddhepi sukhumake assāsapassāsā, atha pacchā sukhumakaassāsapassāsānaṃ nimittārammaṇatāpi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati.

Evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, assāsapassāsānañca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānassatiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānassatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti; tañca naṃ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjantipi vuṭṭhantipi. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “kāye kāyānupassanāsati paṭṭhānabhāvanā” ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. **Bhāvanāti** catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ, assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi. Yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati...pe... sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti...pe... passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti...pe... tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī” ti.

Aṭṭha anupassanāñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni kāye kāyānupassanāya.

Bhāṇavāro.

Dutiyacatukkaniddeso

172. Kathaṃ “pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ ti sikkhati “pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ ti sikkhati? Katamā pīti? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pīti pāmojjaṃ. Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā. Cittassa dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pīti pāmojjaṃ...pe... rassaṃ assāsavasena, rassaṃ passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pīti pāmojjaṃ. Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa – ayaṃ pīti.

Kathaṃ sā pīti paṭividditā hoti? Dīghaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividditā hoti. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividditā hoti. Rassaṃ assāsavasena...pe... rassaṃ passāsavasena... sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena... passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena... passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividditā hoti. Āvajjato sā pīti paṭividditā hoti, jānato...pe... passato...

paccavekkhato... cittam adhiṭṭhahato... saddhāya adhimuccato... vīriyam paggaṇhato... satim upaṭṭhāpayato... cittam samādahato... paññāya pajānato... abhiññeyyam abhijānato... pariññeyyam parijānato... pahātabbam pajahato... bhāvetabbam bhāvayato... sacchikātabbam sacchikaroto sā pīti paṭivīditā hoti. Evaṃ sā pīti paṭivīditā hoti.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upaṭṭhānam sati anupassanā ñāṇam. Vedanā upaṭṭhānam, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanam anupassati. Tena vuccati – “vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsati paṭṭhānabhāvanā” ti.

Anupassatīti katham taṃ vedanam anupassati? Aniccato anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ vedanam anupassati. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānam samvaraṭṭhena sīlavissuddhi...pe... pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī” ti.

173. Katham “sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assāsissāmī” ti sikkhati, “sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passāsissāmī” ti sikkhati? **Sukhanti** dve sukhāni – kāyikañca sukham, cetasikañca sukham. Katamaṃ kāyikaṃ sukham? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātamaṃ kāyikaṃ sukham, kāyasamphassaṃ sātamaṃ sukham vedayitamaṃ, kāyasamphassaṃ sātamaṃ sukham vedanā – idaṃ kāyikaṃ sukham. Katamaṃ cetasikaṃ sukham? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātamaṃ cetasikaṃ sukham, cetosamphassaṃ sātamaṃ sukham vedayitamaṃ, cetosamphassaṃ sātamaṃ sukham vedanā – idaṃ cetasikaṃ sukham.

Katham te sukhā paṭivīditā honti? Dīghamaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te sukhā paṭivīditā honti. Dīghamaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te sukhā paṭivīditā honti... pe... sacchikātabbam sacchikaroto te sukhā paṭivīditā honti. Evaṃ te sukhā paṭivīditā honti. Sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upaṭṭhānam sati anupassanā ñāṇam. Vedanā upaṭṭhānam, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanam anupassati. Tena vuccati – “vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsati paṭṭhānabhāvanā” ti.

Anupassatīti katham taṃ vedanam anupassati. Aniccato anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ vedanam anupassati. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānam samvaraṭṭhena sīlavissuddhi...pe... sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī” ti.

174. Katham “cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsissāmī” ti sikkhati, “cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passāsissāmī” ti sikkhati? Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghamaṃ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā – ete dhammā cittapaṭibaddhā cittasaṅkhārā. Dīghamaṃ passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā – ete dhammā cittapaṭibaddhā cittasaṅkhārā...pe... sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā – ete dhammā cittapaṭibaddhā cittasaṅkhārā – ayaṃ cittasaṅkhāro.

Katham te cittasaṅkhārā paṭivīditā honti? Dīghamaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te cittasaṅkhārā paṭivīditā honti. Dīghamaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te cittasaṅkhārā paṭivīditā honti...pe... sacchikātabbam sacchikaroto te cittasaṅkhārā paṭivīditā honti. Evaṃ te cittasaṅkhārā paṭivīditā honti. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upaṭṭhānam sati anupassanā ñāṇam vedanā upaṭṭhānam, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā te ñāṇena taṃ vedanam anupassati. Tena vuccati – “vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsati paṭṭhānabhāvanā” ti.

Anupassatīti katham taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

175. Katham “passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā – ete dhammā cittaapaṭibaddhā cittasaṅkhārā. Te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā – ete dhammā cittaapaṭibaddhā cittasaṅkhārā. Te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā – ete dhammā cittaapaṭibaddhā cittasaṅkhārā. Te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatiapaṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti katham taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

Aṭṭha anupassanāñāṇāni aṭṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo cattāri suttantikavatthūni vedanāsu vedanānupassanāya.

Tatīyacatukkaniddeso

176. Katham “cittaapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittaapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? Katamaṃ taṃ cittaṃ? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ. Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena ...pe... passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena... passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ. Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano mānaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu – idaṃ cittaṃ.

Katham taṃ cittaṃ paṭividditaṃ hoti? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ paṭividditaṃ hoti. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ paṭividditaṃ hoti...pe... sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaroto taṃ cittaṃ paṭividditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ paṭividditaṃ hoti. Cittaapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “citte cittānupassanāsatiapaṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti katham taṃ cittaṃ anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Cittaapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... cittaapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

177. Katham “abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti, “abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? Katamo cittassa abhippamodo? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato

uppajjati cittassa abhippamodo. Yā cittassa āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā. Cittassa dīghaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati cittassa abhippamodo. Yā cittassa āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa... pe... cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena... cittapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati cittassa abhippamodo. Yā cittassa āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa – ayaṃ cittassa abhippamodo. Abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “citte cittānupassanāsatiṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

178. Kathaṃ “samādahaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “samādahaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? Katamo samādhi [katamañca samādhindriyaṃ (syā.)]? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, yā cittassa ṭhiti saṅghiti avatṭhiti [adhiṭṭiti (syā.)] avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā [avisāhatamānasatā (syā. ka.)] samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi. Dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi...pe... samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena...pe... samādahaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Yā cittassa ṭhiti saṅghiti avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi – ayaṃ samādhi. Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ sati **anupassanā** ñāṇaṃ. Cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “citte cittānupassanāsatiṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati...pe... evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato... pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

179. Kathaṃ “vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? “Rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati...pe... mānato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... diṭṭhiyā vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... vicikicchāya vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... thinato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... uddhaccato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... ahirikato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ... “anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ sati...pe....

Anupassatīti kathaṃ taṃ cittaṃ **anupassati**...pe... evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ **anupassati**. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato ... pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

Aṭṭha anupassanāñāṇāni aṭṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo cattāri suttantikavatthūni citte cittānupassanāya.

Catutthacatukkaniddeso

180. Kathaṃ “aniccānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “aniccānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati?

Aniccanti kiṃ aniccaṃ? Pañcakkhandhā aniccā. Kenatthēna aniccā? Uppādavayaṭṭhena aniccā. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.

“Rūpe aniccānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “rūpe aniccānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. “Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... sañkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe aniccānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “jarāmarañe aniccānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te dhamme anupassati. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ te dhamme anupassati...pe... evaṃ te dhamme anupassati. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Aniccānupassī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... aniccānupassī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

Kathaṃ “virāgānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “virāgānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? Rūpe ādīnavaṃ disvā rūpavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. “Rūpe virāgānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “rūpe virāgānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... sañkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe ādīnavaṃ disvā jarāmarāṇavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. “Jarāmarañe virāgānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “jarāmarañe virāgānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te dhamme anupassati. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ te dhamme anupassati...pe... evaṃ te dhamme anupassati. **Bhāvanā**ti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Virāgānupassī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... virāgānupassī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhatī”ti.

Kathaṃ “nirodhānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “nirodhānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? Rūpe ādīnavaṃ disvā rūpanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. “Rūpe **nirodhānupassī** assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “rūpe nirodhānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... sañkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe ādīnavaṃ disvā jarāmarāṇanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. “Jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati.

181. Katihākārehi avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti? Katihākārehi avijjā nirujjhati? Pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti. Aṭṭhahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti? Aniccaṭṭhena avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti, anattaṭṭhena avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti, santāpaṭṭhena avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti, vipariṇāmaṭṭhena avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti – imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādīnavaṃ hoti.

Katamehi aṭṭhahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati? Nidānanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, jātinirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, pabhavanirodhena [āhāranirodhena (syā...)] avijjā nirujjhati, hetunirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, paccayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, ñāṇuppādena avijjā nirujjhati, nirodhupaṭṭhānena avijjā nirujjhati – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati. Imehi

pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādīnavaṃ disvā – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi avijjānirodhe chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhiṭṭhitam. “Avijjāya nirodhānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “avijjāya nirodhānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati.

Katihākārehi saṅkhāresu ādīnavaṃ hoti, katihākārehi saṅkhārā nirujjhanti...pe... katihākārehi viññāṇe ādīnavaṃ hoti, katihākārehi viññāṇaṃ nirujjhanti... katihākārehi nāmarūpe ādīnavaṃ hoti, katihākārehi nāmarūpaṃ nirujjhanti... katihākārehi saḷāyatane ādīnavaṃ hoti, katihākārehi saḷāyatanaṃ nirujjhanti... katihākārehi phasse ādīnavaṃ hoti, katihākārehi phasso nirujjhanti... katihākārehi vedanāya ādīnavaṃ hoti, katihākārehi vedanā nirujjhanti... katihākārehi taṇhāya ādīnavaṃ hoti, katihākārehi taṇhā nirujjhanti... katihākārehi upādāne ādīnavaṃ hoti, katihākārehi upādānaṃ nirujjhanti... katihākārehi bhava ādīnavaṃ hoti, katihākārehi bhavo nirujjhanti... katihākārehi jātiyā ādīnavaṃ hoti, katihākārehi jāti nirujjhanti... katihākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādīnavaṃ hoti, katihākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhanti? Pañcahākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādīnavaṃ hoti, aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhanti.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādīnavaṃ hoti? Aniccaṭṭhena jarāmarāṇe ādīnavaṃ hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena...pe... anattaṭṭhena...pe... santāpaṭṭhena...pe... vipariṇāmaṭṭhena jarāmarāṇe ādīnavaṃ hoti – imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādīnavaṃ hoti.

Katamehi aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhanti? Nidānanirodhena jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhanti, samudayanirodhena...pe... jātinirodhena...pe... pabhavanirodhena [bhavanirodhena (syā...)] ... hetunirodhena... paccayanirodhena... ñāṇuppādena...pe... nirodhupaṭṭhānena jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhanti – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhanti. Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādīnavaṃ disvā imehi aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmarāṇanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhiṭṭhitam. “Jarāmarāṇe nirodhānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “jarāmarāṇe nirodhānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Nirodhānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te dhamme anupassati. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ te dhamme anupassati...pe... evaṃ te dhamme anupassati. **Bhāvanāti** catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Nirodhānupassī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... nirodhānupassī assāsapassāsāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato...pe... pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti. Tena vuccati – “samatthañca paṭivijjhati”ti.

182. Kathaṃ “paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati? **Paṭinissaggāti** dve paṭinissaggā – pariccāgapaṭinissaggo ca pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo ca. Rūpaṃ pariccajatīti – pariccāgapaṭinissaggo. Rūpanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti – pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. “Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “rūpe paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Vedanaṃ...pe... saññāṃ... saṅkhāre... viññāṇaṃ... cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇaṃ pariccajatīti – pariccāgapaṭinissaggo. Jarāmarāṇanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti – pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. “Jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Paṭinissaggānupassī assāsapassāsāsavasena dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ. Dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati; sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te dhamme anupassati. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhānabhāvanā”ti.

Anupassatīti kathaṃ te dhamme anupassati? Aniccato anupassati, no niccato...pe... paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati...pe... paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ te dhamme anupassati. **Bhāvanāti** catasso bhāvanā. Tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Paṭinissaggānupassī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi. Yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicitasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ

adhipaññāsikkhā – imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati jānanto sikkhati...pe... sacchikātabbamaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati.

Paṭinissaggānupassī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatamaṃ avikkhepamaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthamaṃ gacchantntti ...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatamaṃ avikkhepamaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti gocaraṇca pajānāti samatthaṇca paṭivijjhati; balāni samodhāneti... bojjaṅge samodhāneti... maggaṃ samodhāneti... dhamme samodhāneti gocaraṇca pajānāti samatthaṇca paṭivijjhati.

Indriyāni samodhānetīti kathaṃ indriyāni samodhāneti? Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyamaṃ samodhāneti...pe... tena vuccati – “samatthaṇca paṭivijjhati”ti.

Aṭṭha anupassane ñāṇāni aṭṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo cattāri suttantikavatthūni dhammesu dhammānupassanāya. Imāni bāttimaṃsa satokāriṇaṃ ñāṇāni.

Satokāriṇānaniddeso pañcamaṃ.

6. Ñāṇarāsichakkaniddeso

183. Katamāni catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni? Dīghamaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, dīghamaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī...pe... vimocayamaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, vimocayamaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī. Imāni catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni? Dīghamaṃ assāsaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dīghamaṃ passāsaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā...pe... vimocayamaṃ cittaṃ assāsaṃ, vimocayamaṃ cittaṃ passāsaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Imāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti – nibbidāñāṇamaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti – nibbidāñāṇamaṃ...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti – nibbidāñāṇamaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti – nibbidāñāṇamaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇamaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇamaṃ...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇamaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇamaṃ – imāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭippassaddhiñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭippassaddhiñāṇamaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭippassaddhiñāṇamaṃ...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭippassaddhiñāṇamaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭippassaddhiñāṇamaṃ – imāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭippassaddhiñāṇāni.

Katamāni ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyaditṭhiyā pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇamaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇamaṃ, sīlabbataparāmāsassa...pe... ditṭhānusayassa, vicikicchānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇamaṃ, sakadāgāmaggena oḷārikassa,

kāmarāgasaññojanassa...pe... paṭighasaññojanassa, oḷārikassa kāmarāgānusayassa, paṭighānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, anāgāmimaggena anusahagatassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa...pe... paṭighasaññojanassa, anusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa, paṭighānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, arahattamaggena, rūparāgassa...pe... arūparāgassa, mānassa, uddhaccassa, avijjāya, mānānusayassa, bhavarāgānusayassa, avijjānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ. Imāni ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni. Soḷasavattthukaṃ ānāpānassatisamādhim bhāvayato samadhikāni imāni dve ñāṇasatāni uppajjanti.

Ñāṇarāsichakkaniddeso chaṭṭho.

Ānāpānassatikathā [ānāpānakathā (syā. ka.)] niṭṭhitā.

4. Indriyakathā

1. Paṭhamasuttantandeso

184. Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – “bhikkhavo”’ti. “Bhadante”’ti [“bhaddante”’ti (ka.)] te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca –

“Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni” [sam. ni. 5.471].

185. Imāni pañcindriyāni katihākārehi visujjhanti? Imāni pañcindriyāni pannarasahi ākārehi visujjhanti. Assaddhe puggale parivajjayato, saddhe puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato, pasādanīye suttante paccavekkhato – imehi tihākārehi saddhindriyaṃ visujjhanti. Kusīte puggale parivajjayato, āradhāvīriye puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato, sammappadhāne paccavekkhato – imehi tihākārehi vīriyindriyaṃ visujjhanti. Muṭṭhassatī puggale parivajjayato, upaṭṭhitassatī puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato, satipaṭṭhāne paccavekkhato – imehi tihākārehi satindriyaṃ visujjhanti. Asamāhite puggale parivajjayato, samāhite puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato, jhānavimokkhe paccavekkhato – imehi tihākārehi samādhindriyaṃ visujjhanti. Duppaññe puggale parivajjayato, paññavante puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato, gambhīraññācarīyaṃ paccavekkhato – imehi tihākārehi paññindriyaṃ visujjhanti. Iti ime pañca puggale parivajjayato, pañca puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato, pañca suttantakkhandhe paccavekkhato – imehi pannarasahi ākārehi imāni pañcindriyāni visujjhanti.

Katihākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti, katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti? Dasahākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti, dasahākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti. Assaddhiyaṃ pajahanto saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti, saddhindriyaṃ bhāvento assaddhiyaṃ pajahati; kosajjaṃ pajahanto vīriyindriyaṃ bhāveti, vīriyindriyaṃ bhāvento kosajjaṃ pajahati; pamādaṃ pajahanto satindriyaṃ bhāveti, satindriyaṃ bhāvento pamādaṃ pajahati; uddhaccaṃ pajahanto samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti, samādhindriyaṃ bhāvento uddhaccaṃ pajahati; avijjaṃ pajahanto paññindriyaṃ bhāveti, paññindriyaṃ bhāvento avijjaṃ pajahati. Imehi dasahākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti, imehi dasahākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti.

Katihākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni? Dasahākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Assaddhiyassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā saddhindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ hoti subhāvitaṃ; saddhindriyassa bhāvitattā subhāvitattā assaddhiyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti suppahīnaṃ. Kosajjassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā vīriyindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ hoti subhāvitaṃ; vīriyindriyassa bhāvitattā subhāvitattā kosajjaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti suppahīnaṃ. Pamādassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā satindriyaṃ bhāvitaṃ hoti subhāvitaṃ; satindriyassa bhāvitattā subhāvitattā pamādo pahīno hoti suppahīno. Uddhaccassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā

samādhindriyaṃ bhāviṭaṃ hoti subhāviṭaṃ; samādhindriyassa bhāvitattā subhāvitattā uddhaccaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti suppahīnaṃ. Avijjāya pahīnattā paññindriyaṃ bhāviṭaṃ hoti subhāviṭaṃ; paññindriyassa bhāvitattā subhāvitattā avijjā pahīnā hoti suppahīnā. Imehi dasahākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni.

186. Katihākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti, katihākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni ceva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca? Catūhākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti catūhākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni ceva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca. Sotāpattimaggaṃ pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti; sotāpattiphalakkaṃ pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni ceva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca. Sakadāgāmiyamaṃ pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti; sakadāgāmiyaphalakkaṃ pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni ceva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca. Anāgāmiyamaṃ pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti; anāgāmiyaphalakkaṃ pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni ceva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca. Arahattamaṃ pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti; arahattaphalakkaṃ pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni ceva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca. Iti catasso maggavisuddhiyo, catasso phalavisuddhiyo, catasso samucchavisuddhiyo, catasso paṭippassaddhivissuddhiyo. Imehi catūhākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāviyanti; imehi catūhākārehi pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni ceva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca.

Katīnaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā; kati puggalā bhāvitindriyā? Aṭṭhannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā; tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā. Katamesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā? Sattannaṃ sekkhānaṃ, puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca – imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā. Katame tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā? Savanena buddho tathāgataṃ sāvako khīṇāsavo bhāvitindriyo, sayamaṃ bhūtaṭṭhena paccekasambuddho bhāvitindriyo, appameyyaṭṭhena tathāgato arahamaṃ sammāsambuddho bhāvitindriyo – ime tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā. Iti imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā; ime tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā.

Suttantaṃ iddheso paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyasuttantaṃ iddheso

187. Sāvattinidānaṃ. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ. Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ assādaṃ ādīnavaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, na me te, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu [ceva (ka.) sam. ni. 5.476] vā samaṇasammataṃ, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammataṃ; na ca panete āyasmantā [āyasmanto sam. ni. 5.476] sāmāññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Ye ca kho keci [ye keci kho (syā.), ye hi keci kho (ka.) sam. ni. 5.476 passitabbā] bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ assādaṃ ādīnavaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho me, bhikkhave, samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammataṃ, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammataṃ; te ca pañāyasmantā sāmāññatthaṃ brahmaññatthaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti” ti.

188. Katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti; katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti? Katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti; katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti? Katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādo hoti, katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti? Katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavaṃ hoti; katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavaṃ pajānāti? Katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ hoti; katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti?

Cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti; cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti. Cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti; cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti. Pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādo hoti; pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti. Pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnava hoti; pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavaṃ pajānāti. Asītisatam ākārehi [asītisatākārehi (syā.)] pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ hoti; asītisatam ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti.

Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti; katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti? Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, adhimokkhavasena chandassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, saddhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti; paggahatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa samudayo vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa samudayo vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, vīriyindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti; upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa samudayo hoti; avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti; dassanattāya āvajjanāya samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa samudayo hoti. Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanattāya āvajjanāya samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti. Adhimokkhavasena chandassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa samudayo vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti. Adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa samudayo vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti. Saddhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti vīriyindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa samudayo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti, imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti.

Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti; katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti? Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, adhimokkhavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, saddhindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ [ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ (syā.)] saddhindriyassa vasena atthaṅgamo hoti; paggahatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, vīriyindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo

hoti; upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti; avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti; dassanattāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahattāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanattāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti. Adhimokkhasena chandassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti. Adhimokkhasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti. Saddhindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, vīriyindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattaanupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti; imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti.

Ka. assādaniddeso

189. Katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādo hoti; katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti? Assaddhiyassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, assaddhiyaparilāhassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, adhimokkhasenāya vesārajjam saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhigamo saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṃ saddhindriyam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ saddhindriyassa assādo.

Kosajjassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa assādo hoti, kosajjaparilāhassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa assādo hoti, paggahacariyāya vesārajjam vīriyindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhigamo vīriyindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṃ vīriyindriyam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ vīriyindriyassa assādo.

Pamādassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa assādo hoti, pamādaparilāhassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa assādo hoti, upaṭṭhānacariyāya vesārajjam satindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhigamo satindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṃ satindriyam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ satindriyassa assādo.

Uddhaccassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, uddhaccaparilāhassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, avikkhepacariyāya vesārajjam samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca

vihārādhigamo samādhindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ samādhindriyassa assādo.

Avijjāya anupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa assādo hoti, avijjāpariḷāhassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa assādo hoti, dassanacariyāya vesārajjam paññindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca vihārādhigamo paññindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṃ paññindriyaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ paññindriyassa assādo.

Imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādo hoti; imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti.

Kha. ādīnavaniddeso

190. Katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavo hoti; katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavaṃ pajānāti? Assaddhiyassa upaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, assaddhiyapariḷāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, anattaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Kosajjassa upaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, kosajjapariḷāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ vīriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena vīriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena...pe... anattaṭṭhena vīriyindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Pamādassa upaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, pamādapariḷāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena satindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena...pe... anattaṭṭhena satindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Uddhaccassa upaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, uddhaccapariḷāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena...pe... anattaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Avijjāya upaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, avijjāpariḷāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, dukkhaṭṭhena paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, anattaṭṭhena paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavo hoti; imehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavaṃ pajānāti.

Ga. nissaraṇaniddeso

191. Katamehi asītisatam ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇam hoti; katamehi asītisatam ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇam pajānāti? Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ assaddhiyā nissaṭam hoti, assaddhiyapariḷāhā nissaṭam hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca nissaṭam hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi nissaṭam hoti, tato paṇītatarasaddhindriyassa paṭilābhā purimatarasaddhindriyā nissaṭam hoti; paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ kosajjā nissaṭam hoti, kosajjapariḷāhā nissaṭam hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca nissaṭam hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi nissaṭam hoti, tato paṇītataravīriyindriyassa paṭilābhā purimataravīriyindriyā nissaṭam hoti; upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ pamādā nissaṭam hoti, pamādapariḷāhā nissaṭam hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca nissaṭam hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi nissaṭam hoti, tato paṇītatarasatindriyassa paṭilābhā purimatarasatindriyā nissaṭam hoti; avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ uddhaccā nissaṭam hoti, uddhaccapariḷāhā nissaṭam hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca nissaṭam hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi nissaṭam hoti, tato paṇītatarasamādhindriyassa paṭilābhā

purimatarasamādhindriyā nissaṭaṃ hoti; dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ avijjāya nissaṭaṃ hoti, avijjāpariḷhā nissaṭaṃ hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca nissaṭaṃ hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi nissaṭaṃ hoti, tato paṇītatarapaññindriyassa paṭilābhā purimatarapaññindriyā nissaṭaṃ hoti.

192. Pubbabhāge pañcahi indriyehi paṭhamajjhānavasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, paṭhame jhāne pañcahindriyehi dutiyajjhānavasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, dutiye jhāne pañcahindriyehi tatiyajjhānavasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, tatiye jhāne pañcahindriyehi catutthajjhānavasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, catutthe jhāne pañcahindriyehi ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivāsena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcahindriyehi viññānañcāyatanasamāpattivāsena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, viññānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcahindriyehi ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcahindriyehi nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcahindriyehi aniccānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti.

Aniccānupassanā pañcahindriyehi dukkhānupassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, dukkhānupassanā pañcahindriyehi anattānupassanāvase pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, anattānupassanā pañcahindriyehi nibbidānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, nibbidānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi virāgānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, virāgānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi nirodhānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, nirodhānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi paṭinissaggānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, paṭinissaggānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi khayānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, khayānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi vayānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, vayānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi vipariṇāmānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, vipariṇāmānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi animittānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, animittānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi appaṇihitānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, appaṇihitānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi suññatānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, suññatānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi adhipaññādhammavipassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti. Adhipaññādhammavipassanāya pañcahindriyehi yathābhūtañāṇadassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, yathābhūtañāṇadassane pañcahindriyehi ādīnavānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, ādīnavānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi paṭisaṅkhānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi vivaṭṭānānupassanāvasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti. Vivaṭṭānānupassanāya pañcahindriyehi sotāpattimaggavasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti.

Sotāpattimagge pañcahindriyehi sotāpattiphalasamāpattivāsena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, sotāpattiphalasamāpattiyā pañcahindriyehi sakadāgāmimaggavasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, sakadāgāmimagge pañcahindriyehi sakadāgāmiphallasamāpattivāsena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, sakadāgāmiphallasamāpattiyā pañcahindriyehi anāgāmimaggavasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, anāgāmimagge pañcahindriyehi anāgāmiphallasamāpattivāsena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, anāgāmiphallasamāpattiyā pañcahindriyehi arahattamaggavasena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti, arahattamagge pañcahindriyehi arahattaphallasamāpattivāsena pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni honti.

Nekhamme pañcindriyāni kāmacchandato nissaṭāni honti, abyāpāde pañcindriyāni byāpādato nissaṭāni honti, ālokasaññāya pañcindriyāni thinamidhdato nissaṭāni honti, avikkhepe pañcindriyāni uddhaccato nissaṭāni honti, dhammavavattāne pañcindriyāni vicikicchāya nissaṭāni honti, ñāṇe pañcindriyāni avijjāya nissaṭāni honti, pāmojje pañcindriyāni aratiyā nissaṭāni honti.

193. Paṭhame jhāne pañcindriyāni nīvaraṇehi nissaṭāni honti, dutiye jhāne pañcindriyāni vitakkavicārehi nissaṭāni honti, tatiye jhāne pañcindriyāni pītiyā nissaṭāni honti, catutthe jhāne pañcindriyāni sukhadukkhehi nissaṭāni honti, ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcindriyāni rūpasaññāya

paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcindriyāni ākāsaṇcāyatanaññāya nissaṭāni honti, ākiñcaññāyatanaññāya nissaṭāni honti, viññāṇaṇcāyatanaññāya nissaṭāni honti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaññāya nissaṭāni honti, ākiñcaññāyatanaññāya nissaṭāni honti.

Aniccānupassanā pañcindriyāni niccasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, dukkhānupassanā pañcindriyāni sukhasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, anattānupassanā pañcindriyāni attasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, nibbidānupassanāya pañcindriyāni nandiyā nissaṭāni honti, virāgānupassanāya pañcindriyāni rāgato nissaṭāni honti, nirodhānupassanāya pañcindriyāni samudayato nissaṭāni honti, paṭinissaggānupassanāya pañcindriyāni ādānato nissaṭāni honti, khayānupassanāya pañcindriyāni ghanasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, vayānupassanāya pañcindriyāni āyūhanato nissaṭāni honti, vipariṇāmānupassanāya pañcindriyāni dhuvasaññāya nissaṭāni honti, animittānupassanāya pañcindriyāni nimittato nissaṭāni honti, appaṇihitānupassanāya pañcindriyāni paṇidhiyā nissaṭāni honti, suññatānupassanāya pañcindriyāni abhinivesato nissaṭāni honti. Adhipaññādhammavipassanāya pañcindriyāni sārādānābhinivesato nissaṭāni honti, yathābhūtaññānadassane pañcindriyāni sammohābhinivesato nissaṭāni honti, ādīnavānupassanāya pañcindriyāni ālayābhinivesato nissaṭāni honti, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya pañcindriyāni appaṭisaṅkhāya nissaṭāni honti, vivaṭṭānānupassanāya pañcindriyāni saññogābhinivesato nissaṭāni honti.

Sotāpattimagge pañcindriyāni diṭṭhekaṭṭhehi kilesehi nissaṭāni honti, sakadāgāmimagge pañcindriyāni oḷārikehi kilesehi nissaṭāni honti, anāgāmimagge pañcindriyāni anusahagatehi kilesehi nissaṭāni honti, arahattamagge pañcindriyāni sabbakilesehi nissaṭāni honti, sabbesaññeva khīṇāsavānaṃ tattha tattha pañcindriyāni nissaṭāni ceva honti sunissaṭāni ca paṭippassaddhāni ca suppaṭippassaddhāni ca.

Imehi asītisatāṃ ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ hoti; imehi asītisatāṃ ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti.

Suttantaniddeso dutiyo.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro.

3. Tatiyasuttantaniddeso

194. Sāvattthinidānaṃ [sam. ni. 5.478-479 passitabbā]. ‘‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu – ettha saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu sammappadhānesu – ettha vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu – ettha satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu jhānesu – ettha samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kattha ca, bhikkhave, paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu ariyasaccesu – ettha paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ’’.

Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katihākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Catūsu sammappadhānesu vīriyindriyassa vasena katihākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katihākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katihākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena katihākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni?

Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni. Catūsu sammappadhānesu vīriyindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni. Catūsu

satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni. Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Ka. pabhedagaṇananiddeso

195. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Sappurisasamseve sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhipeyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggaḥaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ; saddhammasavane sotāpattiyaṅge... yonisomanasikāre sotāpattiyaṅge... dhammānudhammapaṭipattiyā sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhipeyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggaḥaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu vīriyindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Anuppanānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya sammappadhāne paggaḥādhipeyyaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, vīriyindriyassa vasena upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya sammappadhāne...pe... anuppanānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya sammappadhāne... pe... uppanānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asamosāya bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā sammappadhāne paggaḥādhipeyyaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, vīriyindriyassa vasena upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Catūsu sammappadhānesu vīriyindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Kāye kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhipeyyaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paggaḥaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne...pe... citte cittānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne... dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhipeyyaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paggaḥaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Paṭhame jhāne avikkhepādhipeyyaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paggaḥaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Dutiye jhāne...pe... tatiye jhāne... catutthe jhāne avikkhepādhipeyyaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paggaḥaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Dukkhe ariyasacce dassanādhipeyyaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paggaḥaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce...pe... dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce dassanādhīpateyyaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcindriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Kha. cariyavāro

196. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā?

Catūsu sammappadhānesu...pe... catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu... catūsu jhānesu... catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena katihākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā? Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu sammappadhānesu...pe... catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu... catūsu jhānesu... catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā? Sappurisasamseve sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhīpateyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Saddhammasavane sotāpattiyaṅge...pe... yoniso manasikāre sotāpattiyaṅge... dhammānudhammapaṭipattiyā sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhīpateyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu vīriyindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā? Anuppannaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya sammappadhāne paggahādhīpateyyaṭṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, vīriyindriyassa vasena upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Uppannaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya sammappadhāne...pe... anuppannaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya sammappadhāne...pe... uppannaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asamosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā sammappadhāne paggahādhīpateyyaṭṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā...pe... catūsu sammappadhānesu vīriyindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā? Kāye kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhīpateyyaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Vedānāsu vedānānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne...pe... citte cittānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne...pe... dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhīpateyyaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā...pe... catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā? Paṭhame jhāne avikkhepādhīpateyyaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, adhimokkhaṭṭhena

saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Dutiye jhāne...pe... tatiye jhāne...pe... catutthe jhāne avikkhepādhipeyyaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā...pe... catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā? Dukkhe ariyasacce dassanādhipeyyaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce...pe... dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce... dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce dassanādhipeyyaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

Ga. cāravihāraniddeso

197. Cāro ca vihāro ca anubuddho hoti paṭividdho, yathācarantaṃ yathāviharantaṃ viññū sabrahmacārī gambhīresu ṭhānesu okappeyyuṃ – “addhā, ayamāyasmā patto vā pāpuṇissati vā”.

Cariyāti aṭṭha cariyāyo – iriyāpathacariyā, āyatanacariyā, saticariyā, samādhicariyā, ñānacariyā, maggacariyā, patticariyā, lokatthacariyāti. **Iriyāpathacariyāti** catūsu iriyāpathesu. **Āyatanacariyāti** chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu. **Saticariyāti** catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu. **Samādhicariyāti** catūsu jhānesu. **Ñānacariyāti** catūsu ariyasaccesu. **Maggacariyāti** catūsu ariyamaggesu. **Patticariyāti** catūsu sāmāññaphalesu. **Lokatthacariyāti** tathāgatesu arahantesu sammāsambuddhesu, padese paccakabuddhesu, padese sāvakesu. Iriyāpathacariyā ca pañidhisampannānaṃ, āyatanacariyā ca indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ, saticariyā ca appamādavihārīnaṃ, samādhicariyā ca adhicittamanuyuttānaṃ, ñānacariyā ca buddhisampannānaṃ, maggacariyā ca sammāpaṭipannānaṃ, patticariyā ca adhigataphalānaṃ, lokatthacariyā ca tathāgatānaṃ arahantānaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ, padese paccakabuddhānaṃ, padese sāvakānaṃ. Imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

Aparāpi aṭṭha cariyāyo. Adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggaṇhanto vīriyena carati, upaṭṭhāpento satiā carati, avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhinā carati, pajānanto paññāya carati, vijānanto viññānacariyāya carati, evaṃ paṭipannassa kusalā dhammā āyāpentīti āyatanacariyāya carati, evaṃ paṭipanno viśesamadhigacchatīti viśesacariyāya carati – imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

Aparāpi aṭṭha cariyāyo. Dassanacariyā ca sammādiṭṭhiyā, abhiniropānacariyā ca sammāsaṅkappassa, pariggahacariyā ca sammāvācāya, samuṭṭhānacariyā ca sammākammantassa, vodānacariyā ca sammāajīvassa, paggahacariyā ca sammāvāyāmassa, upaṭṭhānacariyā ca sammāsatiyā, avikkhepacariyā ca sammāsamādhissa – imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

Vihāroti adhimuccanto saddhāya viharati, paggaṇhanto vīriyena viharati, upaṭṭhāpento satiā viharati, avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhinā viharati, pajānanto paññāya viharati.

Anubuddhoti saddhindriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭho anubuddho hoti, vīriyindriyassa paggahaṭṭho anubuddho hoti, satindriyassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho anubuddho hoti, samādhindriyassa avikkhepaṭṭho anubuddho hoti, paññindriyassa dassanaṭṭho anubuddho hoti.

Paṭividdhoti saddhindriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭho paṭividdho hoti, vīriyindriyassa paggahaṭṭho paṭividdho hoti, satindriyassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho paṭividdho hoti, samādhindriyassa avikkhepaṭṭho paṭividdho

hoti, paññindriyassa dassanaṭṭho paṭividdho hoti. **Yathācarantanti** evaṃ saddhāya carantaṃ, evaṃ vīriyena carantaṃ, evaṃ satiyā carantaṃ, evaṃ samādhinā carantaṃ, evaṃ paññāya carantaṃ. **Yathāviharantanti** evaṃ saddhāya viharantaṃ, evaṃ vīriyena viharantaṃ, evaṃ satiyā viharantaṃ, evaṃ samādhinā viharantaṃ, evaṃ paññāya viharantaṃ. **Viññūti** viññū vibhāvī medhāvī paṇḍitā buddhisampannā. **Sabrahmacārīti** ekakammaṃ ekuddeso samasikkhatā. **Gambhīresu ṭhānesūti** gambhīrāni ṭhānāni vuccanti jhānā ca vimokkhā ca samādhī ca samāpattiyo ca maggā ca phalāni ca abhiññāyo ca paṭisambhidā ca. **Okappeyyunti** saddaheyyuṃ adhimucceyyuṃ. **Addhāti** ekaṃsavacanametam nissamsayavacanametam nikkaṅkhavacanametam advejjhavacanametam advelhakavacanametam niyogavacanametam apanṇakavacanametam avatthāpanavacanametam – addhāti. **Āyasmāti** piyavacanametam garuvacanametam sagārasappatissādhivacanametam – āyasmāti. **Patto vāti** adhigato vā. **Pāpuṇissati vāti** adhigamissati vā.

Suttantaniddeso tatiyo.

4. Catutthasuttantaniddeso

198. Purimanidānaṃ [[paripuṇṇanidānaṃ \(syā. ka.\)](#)]. ‘Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ, vīriyindriyaṃ, satindriyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañcindriyāni. Imāni pañcindriyāni katihākārehi kenatṭhena daṭṭhabbāni? Imāni pañcindriyāni chahākārehi tenatṭhena daṭṭhabbāni – ādhipeyyatṭhena ādivisodhanaṭṭhena adhimattatṭhena, adhiṭṭhānatṭhena, pariyādānatṭhena, patiṭṭhāpakatṭhena’.

Ka. ādhipeyyatṭhaniddeso

199. Kathaṃ ādhipeyyatṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Assaddhiyaṃ pajahato adhimokkhādhipeyyatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kosajjaṃ pajahato paggahādhipeyyatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, vīriyindriyassa vasena upaṭṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Pamādaṃ pajahato upaṭṭhānādhipeyyatṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Uddhaccaṃ pajahato avikkhepādhipeyyatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Avijjaṃ pajahato dassanādhipeyyatṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammasena adhimokkhādhipeyyatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammasena paggahādhipeyyatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, vīriyindriyassa vasena upaṭṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammasena upaṭṭhānādhipeyyatṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammasena avikkhepādhipeyyatṭhena

samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammasena dassanādhipeyyaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādasena...pe... thinamiddhaṃ pajahato ālokasaññāvasena...pe... sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena adhimokkhādhipeyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena dassanādhipeyyaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ ādhipeyyaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Kha. ādivisodhanaṭṭhaniddeso

200. Kathaṃ ādivisodhanaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ, assaddhiyaṃ samvaraṭṭhena [assaddhiyaṃ samvaraṭṭhena (syā. ka.) evamīdisesu padesupi] sīlavisuddhi – saddhindriyassa ādivisodhanā. Paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ, kosajjasamvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi – vīriyindriyassa ādivisodhanā. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ, pamādasamvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi – satindriyassa ādivisodhanā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ, uddhaccasamvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi – samādhindriyassa ādivisodhanā. Dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ, avijjāsamvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi – paññindriyassa ādivisodhanā. Nekkhamme pañcindriyāni, kāmacchandasaṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi – pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādivisodhanā. Abyāpāde pañcindriyāni, byāpādasamvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi – pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādivisodhanā...pe... arahattamagge pañcindriyāni, sabbakilesasamvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi – pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādivisodhanā. Evaṃ ādivisodhanaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Ga. adhimattaṭṭhaniddeso

201. Kathaṃ adhimattaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Saddhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati – chandavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Chandavasena pāmojjaṃ uppajjati – pāmojjasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Pāmojjasena pīti uppajjati – pītivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Pītivasena passaddhi uppajjati – passaddhivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Passaddhivasena sukhaṃ uppajjati – sukhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Sukhavasena obhāso uppajjati – obhāsavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Obhāsavasena saṃvego uppajjati – saṃvegavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Saṃvejetvā cittaṃ samādahati – samādhivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Tathā samāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ paggaṇhāti – paggahavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Tathā paggaṇhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhati – upekkhāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Upekkhāvasena nānattakilesehi cittaṃ vimuccati – vimokkhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Vimuttattā te dhammā ekarasā honti – ekasatṭhena bhāvanāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Bhāvitattā tato pañītare vivaṭṭanti – vivaṭṭanāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Vivaṭṭitattā tato vosajjati [vossajjati (syā. ka.)] – vosaggavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Vosajjitattā tato nirujjhanti – nirodhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Nirodhavasena dve vosaggā – pariccāgavosaggo ca, pakkhandanavosaggo ca. Kilese ca khandhe ca pariccajātīti – pariccāgavosaggo. Nirodhanibbānadhātuyā cittaṃ pakkhandatīti – pakkhandanavosaggo. Nirodhavasena ime dve vosaggā.

Assaddhiyassa pahānāya chando uppajjati...pe... assaddhiyapariḷāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati... ditṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... oḷārikānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... anusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati – chandavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti...pe... vīriyindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati...pe... kosajjassa pahānāya chando uppajjati... kosajjapariḷāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati... ditṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... satindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati...pe... pamādassa pahānāya chando uppajjati... pamādapariḷāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... samādhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati...pe... uddhaccassa pahānāya chando uppajjati uddhaccapariḷāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... paññindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati...pe... avijjāya pahānāya chando uppajjati... avijjāpariḷāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati... ditṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... oḷārikānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... anusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati... sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati – chandavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Chandavasena pāmojjaṃ uppajjati – pāmojjasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Pāmojjasena pīti uppajjati – pītivasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Pītivasena passaddhi uppajjati – passaddhivasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Passaddhivasena sukhaṃ uppajjati – sukhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Sukhavasena obhāso uppajjati – obhāsavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Obhāsavasena saṃvego uppajjati – saṃvegavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Saṃvejetvā cittaṃ samādahati – samādhivasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhuṃ paggaṇhāti – paggaḥavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Tathāpaggaḥitaṃ cittaṃ sādhuṃ ajjhupekkhati – upekkhāvasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Upekkhāvasena nānattakilesehi cittaṃ vimuccati – vimokkavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Vimuttattā te dhammā ekarasā honti – bhāvanāvasena [ekarasatṭhena bhāvanāvasena (syā. ka.) aṭṭhakathā oloketabbo] paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Bhāvitattā tato paṇītatare vivaṭṭanti – vivaṭṭanāvasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Vivaṭṭitattā tato vosajjati – vosaggavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Vosajjitattā tato nirujjhanti – nirodhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Nirodhavasena dve vosaggā – pariccāgavosaggo ca, pakkhandanavosaggo ca. Kilese ca khandhe ca pariccajatīti – pariccāgavosaggo. Nirodhanibbānadhātuyā cittaṃ pakkhandatīti – pakkhandanavosaggo. Nirodhavasena ime dve vosaggā. Evaṃ adhimattaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Dutiyabhāṇavāro.

Gha. adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhaniddeso

202. Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Saddhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati – chandavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti. Chandavasena pāmojjaṃ uppajjati – pāmojjasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti...pe... evaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Na. pariyādānaṭṭhaniddeso

Kathaṃ pariyādānaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ assaddhiyaṃ pariyādiyati, assaddhiyapariḷāhaṃ pariyādiyati. Paggahaṭṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ kosajjaṃ pariyādiyati, kosajjapariḷāhaṃ pariyādiyati. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ pamādaṃ pariyādiyati, pamādapariḷāhaṃ pariyādiyati. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ uddhaccaṃ pariyādiyati, uddhaccapariḷāhaṃ pariyādiyati. Dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ avijjaṃ pariyādiyati, avijjāpariḷāhaṃ pariyādiyati. Nekkhamme pañcindriyāni kāmaccandaṃ pariyādiyanti. Abyāpāde pañcindriyāni byāpādaṃ pariyādiyanti. Ālokasaññāya pañcindriyāni thinamidham pariyādiyanti. Avikkhepe pañcindriyāni

uddhaccaṃ pariyādiyanti...pe... arahattamagge pañcindriyāni sabbakilese pariyādiyanti. Evaṃ pariyādānaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Ca. patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhaniddeso

203. Kathaṃ patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni? Saddho saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhe patiṭṭhāpeti, saddhassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhe patiṭṭhāpeti. Vīriyavā vīriyindriyaṃ paggahe patiṭṭhāpeti, vīriyavato vīriyindriyaṃ paggahe patiṭṭhāpeti. Satimā satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhāne patiṭṭhāpeti, satimato satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhāne patiṭṭhāpeti. Samāhito samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepe patiṭṭhāpeti, samāhitassa samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepe patiṭṭhāpeti. Paññavā paññindriyaṃ dassane patiṭṭhāpeti, paññavato paññindriyaṃ dassane patiṭṭhāpeti. Yogāvacaro pañcindriyāni nekkhamme patiṭṭhāpeti, yogāvacarassa pañcindriyāni nekkhamme patiṭṭhāpeti. Yogāvacaro pañcindriyāni abyāpāde patiṭṭhāpeti, yogāvacarassa pañcindriyāni abyāpāde patiṭṭhāpeti. Yogāvacaro pañcindriyāni ālokasaññāya patiṭṭhāpeti, yogāvacarassa pañcindriyāni ālokasaññāya patiṭṭhāpeti. Yogāvacaro pañcindriyāni avikkhepe patiṭṭhāpeti, yogāvacarassa pañcindriyāni avikkhepe patiṭṭhāpeti...pe... yogāvacaro pañcindriyāni arahattamagge patiṭṭhāpeti, yogāvacarassa pañcindriyāni arahattamagge patiṭṭhāpeti. Evaṃ patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

Suttantaniddeso catuttho.

5. Indriyasamodhānaṃ

204. Puthujjano samādhim bhāvento katihākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Sekkho samādhim bhāvento katihākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvento katihākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Puthujjano samādhim bhāvento sattahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Sekkho samādhim bhāvento aṭṭhahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvento dasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Puthujjano samādhim bhāvento katamehi sattahākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, samathanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, paggahanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, avikkhepūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, obhāsūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, sampahaṃsanūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, upekkhūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti – puthujjano samādhim bhāvento imehi sattahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Sekkho samādhim bhāvento katamehi aṭṭhahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, samathanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, paggahanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, avikkhepūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, obhāsūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, sampahaṃsanūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, upekkhūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ekattūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti – sekkho samādhim bhāvento imehi aṭṭhahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvento katamehi dasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti...pe... ekattūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ñāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, vimuttūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti – vītarāgo samādhim bhāvento imehi dasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

205. Puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvento katihākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katihākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Sekkho vipassanaṃ bhāvento katihākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katihākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Vītarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvento katihākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katihākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvento navahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, navahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Sekkho vipassanaṃ bhāvento dasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Vītarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvento dvādasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti,

dvādasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvento katamehi navahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi navahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Dukkhatō upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, sukhato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Anattato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, attato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Khayato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ghanato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Vayato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, āyūhanānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Vipariṇāmūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dhuvato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Animittūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, nimittānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Appaṇihitūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, paṇidhianupaṭṭhānakusalo [paṇidhānupaṭṭhānakusalo (syā.)] hoti. Suññatūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, abhinivesānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti – puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvento imehi navahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi navahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

206. Sekkho vipassanaṃ bhāvento katamehi dasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi dasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti...pe... suññatūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, abhinivesānūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Nāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, añāṇanupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti – sekkho vipassanaṃ bhāvento imehi dasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi dasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vītarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvento katamehi dvādasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi dvādasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti? Aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti...pe... nāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, añāṇanupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Visaññogūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, saññogānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti. Nirodhūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, saṅkhārānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti – vītarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvento imehi dvādasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi dvādasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena indriyāni samodhāneti, gocarañca pajānāti, samatthañca paṭivijjhati...pe... dhamme samodhāneti, gocarañca pajānāti, samatthañca paṭivijjhati. **Indriyāni samodhāneti**ti kathaṃ indriyāni samodhāneti? Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyaṃ samodhāneti...pe... samathanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, paggahanimittūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, avikkhepūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, obhāsūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, sampahaṃsanūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, upekkhūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, ekattūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, ñāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, vimuttūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena.

Aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalavasena, niccato anupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, dukkhato upaṭṭhānakusalavasena, sukhato anupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, anattato upaṭṭhānakusalavasena, attato anupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, khayato upaṭṭhānakusalavasena, ghanato anupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, vayato upaṭṭhānakusalavasena, āyūhanānupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, vipariṇāmūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, dhuvato anupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, animittūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, nimittānupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, appaṇihitūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, paṇidhianupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, suññatūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, abhinivesānupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, nāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, añāṇanupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, visaññogūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, saññogānupaṭṭhānakusalavasena, nirodhūpaṭṭhānakusalavasena, saṅkhārānupaṭṭhānakusalavasena indriyāni samodhāneti, gocarañca pajānāti, samatthañca paṭivijjhati.

207. Catusaṭṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasībhāvatāpaññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñānaṃ. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ? Anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa, aññindriyassa, aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati? Aññindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati? Aññātāvindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati? Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati – sotāpattimaggaṃ. Aññindriyaṃ cha ṭhānāni gacchati – sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmimaggaṃ, sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmimaggaṃ, anāgāmiphalaṃ, arahattamaggaṃ. Aññātāvindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati – arahattaphalaṃ.

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti, vīriyindriyaṃ paggahaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatthānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhisandanaparivāraṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe jātā dhammā, ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ, sabbeva kusalā honti, sabbeva anāsavā honti, sabbeva niyyānikā honti, sabbeva apacayaḡāmino honti, sabbeva lokuttarā honti, sabbeva nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa imāni aṭṭhindriyāni sahaḡātāparivārā honti, aññāmaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, sahaḡatā honti, sahaḡatā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Teva tassa ākārā ceva honti parivārā ca.

Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe...pe... arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti...pe... jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbeva abyākatā honti, ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbeva anāsavā honti, sabbeva lokuttarā honti, sabbeva nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññātāvindriyassa imāni aṭṭhindriyāni sahaḡātāparivārā honti. Teva tassa ākārā ceva honti parivārā ca. Iti imāni aṭṭha aṭṭhakāni catusaṭṭhi honti.

Āsavāti katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo. Katthete āsavā khīyanti [khiyyanti (ka.)]? Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati. Apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Sakadāḡāmimaggena oḡāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Anāḡāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti. Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati. Etthete āsavā khīyanti.

208. Na tassa addiṭṭhamidhatthi kiñci, atho aviññātamajānitabbam;
Sabbam abhiññāsi yadatthi neyyam, tathāḡato tena samantacakkhūti.

Samantacakkhūti kenatṭhena samantacakkhu? Cuddasa buddhañāṇāni – dukkhe ñāṇam buddhañāṇam, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇam buddhañāṇam...pe... sabbaññūtañāṇam buddhañāṇam, anāvaraṇañāṇam buddhañāṇam. Imāni cuddasa buddhañāṇāni. Imesaṃ cuddasannaṃ buddhañāṇānaṃ aṭṭha ñāṇāni sāvakasādhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho ñāto, aññāto dukkhaṭṭho natthīti – samantacakkhu. Yaṃ samantacakkhu taṃ paññindriyaṃ. Paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ, paggaḡatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ. Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho diṭṭho vidīto sacchikato phassito paññāya; aphaṣṣito paññāya dukkhaṭṭho natthīti – samantacakkhu. Yaṃ samantacakkhu taṃ paññindriyaṃ. Paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ, paggaḡatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ. Yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭṭho...pe... yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho... yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭho... yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭho... yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭho... yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidaṭṭho... yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho... yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇam... yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇam... yāvatā yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇam... yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇam... yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā, taṃ ñātam diṭṭhaṃ viditam sacchikataṃ phassitam paññāya. Aphaṣṣitam paññāya natthīti – samantacakkhu. Yaṃ samantacakkhu taṃ paññindriyaṃ. Paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ, paggaḡatṭhena vīriyindriyaṃ, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ.

Saddahanto paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhanto saddahati. Saddahanto upaṭṭhāpeti, upaṭṭhāpento saddahati. Saddahanto samādahati, samādahanto saddahati. Saddahanto pajānāti, pajānanto saddahati. Paggaṇhanto upaṭṭhāpeti, upaṭṭhāpento paggaṇhāti. Paggaṇhanto samādahati, samādahanto paggaṇhāti. Paggaṇhanto pajānāti, pajānanto paggaṇhāti. Paggaṇhanto saddahati, saddahanto paggaṇhāti. Upaṭṭhāpento samādahati, samādahanto upaṭṭhāpeti. Upaṭṭhāpento pajānāti, pajānanto upaṭṭhāpeti. Upaṭṭhāpento saddahati, saddahanto upaṭṭhāpeti. Upaṭṭhāpento paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhanto upaṭṭhāpeti. Samādahanto pajānāti, pajānanto samādahati. Samādahanto saddahati, saddahanto samādahati. Samādahanto paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhanto samādahati. Samādahanto upaṭṭhāpeti, upaṭṭhāpento samādahati. Pajānanto saddahati, saddahanto pajānāti. Pajānanto paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhanto pajānāti. Pajānanto upaṭṭhāpeti, upaṭṭhāpento pajānāti. Pajānanto samādahati, samādahanto pajānāti.

Saddahitattā paggaḥitaṃ, paggaḥitattā saddahitaṃ. Saddahitattā upaṭṭhāpitaṃ, upaṭṭhāpitattā saddahitaṃ. Saddahitattā samādahitaṃ, samādahitattā saddahitaṃ. Saddahitattā pajānitaṃ, pajānitattā saddahitaṃ. Paggahitattā upaṭṭhāpitaṃ, upaṭṭhāpitattā paggaḥitaṃ. Paggahitattā samādahitaṃ, samādahitattā paggaḥitaṃ. Paggahitattā pajānitaṃ, pajānitattā paggaḥitaṃ. Paggahitattā saddahitaṃ, saddahitattā paggaḥitaṃ. Upaṭṭhāpitattā samādahitaṃ, samādahitattā upaṭṭhāpitaṃ. Upaṭṭhāpitattā pajānitaṃ, pajānitattā upaṭṭhāpitaṃ. Upaṭṭhāpitattā saddahitaṃ, saddahitattā upaṭṭhāpitaṃ. Upaṭṭhāpitattā paggaḥitaṃ, paggaḥitattā upaṭṭhāpitaṃ. Samādahitattā pajānitaṃ, pajānitattā samādahitaṃ. Samādahitattā saddahitaṃ, saddahitattā samādahitaṃ. Samādahitattā paggaḥitaṃ, paggaḥitattā samādahitaṃ. Samādahitattā upaṭṭhāpitaṃ, upaṭṭhāpitattā samādahitaṃ. Pajānitattā saddahitaṃ, saddahitattā pajānitaṃ. Pajānitattā paggaḥitaṃ, paggaḥitattā pajānitaṃ. Pajānitattā upaṭṭhāpitaṃ, upaṭṭhāpitattā pajānitaṃ. Pajānitattā samādahitaṃ, samādahitattā pajānitaṃ.

Yaṃ buddhacakkhu taṃ buddhañāṇaṃ, yaṃ buddhañāṇaṃ taṃ buddhacakkhu, yena cakkhunā tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino [[paralokavajjabhayadassāvino \(syā. ka.\)](#)], appekacce napanalokavajjabhayadassāvino.

Apparajakkhe mahārajakkheti saddho puggalo apparajakkho, assaddho puggalo mahārajakkho. Āraddhavīriyo puggalo apparajakkho, kusīto puggalo mahārajakkho. Upaṭṭhitassati puggalo apparajakkho, muṭṭhassati puggalo mahārajakkho. Samāhito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahārajakkho. Paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo mahārajakkho.

Tikkhindriye mudindriyeti saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, assaddho puggalo mudindriyo...pe... paññavā puggalo tikkhindriyo, duppañño puggalo mudindriyo. **Svākāre dvākāreti** saddho puggalo svākāro, assaddho puggalo dvākāro...pe... paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo dvākāro. **Suviññāpaye duviññāpayeti** saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, assaddho puggalo duviññāpayo...pe... paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

Appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino, appekacce napanalokavajjabhayadassāvinoti saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, assaddho puggalo napanalokavajjabhayadassāvī. Āraddhavīriyo puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, kusīto puggalo napanalokavajjabhayadassāvī...pe... paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo napanalokavajjabhayadassāvī.

Lokoti khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipattibhavaloko vipattisambhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisambhavaloko.

Eko loko – sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā. Dve lokā – nāmañca rūpañca. Tayo lokā – tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā – cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā – pañcupādānakkhandhā. Cha lokā – cha ajjhāttikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā – satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo. Aṭṭha lokā – aṭṭha lokadhammā. Nava lokā – nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā – dasāyatanāni. Dvādasa lokā – dvādasāyatanāni. Aṭṭhārasa lokā – aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

Vajjanti sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccharitā vajjā, sabbe abhisaṅkhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmiṅca loke imasmiṅca vajje tibbā bhayasaññā paccupatthitā honti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañcendriyāni jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhatīti.

Indriyasamodhāno pañcamo.

Tatīyabhāṇavāro.

Indriyakathā niṭṭhitā.

5. Vimokkhakathā

1. Uddeso

209. Purimanidānaṃ. “Tayome, bhikkhave, vimokkhā. Katame tayo? Suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho – ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo vimokkhā.

“Api ca, aṭṭhasatthi vimokkhā – suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho; ajjhattavuṭṭhāno vimokkho, bahiddhāvuṭṭhāno vimokkho, dubhato vuṭṭhāno vimokkho; ajjhattavuṭṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvuṭṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā, dubhato vuṭṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā; ajjhattavuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, dubhato vuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā; ajjhattavuṭṭhānapaṭippassaddhī [ajjhattavuṭṭhānā paṭippassaddhī (syā.)] cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvuṭṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā, dubhato vuṭṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā; rūpī rūpāni passatīti vimokkho, ajjhattaṃ arūpasāññī bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti vimokkho, subhaṃ teva adhimutto hotīti vimokkho; ākāsaññācāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho, viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho; nevaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho, saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti vimokkho; samayavimokkho, asamayavimokkho; sāmāyiko vimokkho, asāmāyiko vimokkho; kuppo vimokkho, akuppo vimokkho; lokiyo vimokkho, lokuttaro vimokkho; sāsavo vimokkho, anāsavo vimokkho; sāmiso vimokkho, nirāmiso vimokkho; nirāmisānirāmisataro vimokkho, paṇihito vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho, paṇihitappaṭippassaddhi vimokkho; saññutto vimokkho, visaññutto vimokkho; ekattavimokkho, nānattavimokkho, saññāvī vimokkho, nāṇāvī vimokkho; sītisiyāvī vimokkho [sītisiyāvī vimokkho (sī. aṭṭha.)], jhānavimokkho, anupādācittassa vimokkho”.

2. Niddeso

210. Katamo **suññato vimokkho?** Idha bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati – “suññamidaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā”ti. So tattha abhinivesaṃ na karotīti – suññato vimokkho. Ayaṃ suññato vimokkho.

Katamo **animitto vimokkho?** Idha bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati – “suññamidaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā”ti. So tattha nimittaṃ na karotīti – animitto vimokkho. Ayaṃ animitto vimokkho.

Katamo **appaṇihito vimokkho?** Idha bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati – “suññamidaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā”ti. So tattha paṇidhiṃ na karotīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Ayaṃ appaṇihito vimokkho.

Katamo **ajjhattavuṭṭhāno vimokkho?** Cattāri jhānāni – ayaṃ ajjhattavuṭṭhāno vimokkho. Katamo bahiddhāvuṭṭhāno vimokkho? Catasso arūpasamāpattiyo – ayaṃ bahiddhāvuṭṭhāno vimokkho. Katamo

dubhato vuṭṭhāno vimokkho? Cattāro ariyamaggā – ayaṃ dubhato vuṭṭhāno vimokkho.

Katame **ajjhattivuṭṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā?** Paṭhamam jhānaṃ nīvaraṇehi vuṭṭhāti. Dutiyam jhānaṃ vitakkavicārehi vuṭṭhāti. Tatiyam jhānaṃ pītiyā vuṭṭhāti. Catuttham jhānaṃ sukhadukkhehi vuṭṭhāti. Ime ajjhattivuṭṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame **bahiddhāvuṭṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā?** Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpatti rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya vuṭṭhāti. Viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti ākāsānañcāyatanasaññāya vuṭṭhāti. Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti viññāṇañcāyatanasaññāya vuṭṭhāti. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya vuṭṭhāti. Ime bahiddhāvuṭṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame **dubhato vuṭṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā?** Sotāpattimaggo sakkāyaditṭhivicikicchāsilabbataparāmāsā diṭṭhānusayā vicikicchānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Sakadāgāmimaggo oḷārikā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Anāgāmimaggo anusahagatā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Arahattamaggo rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Ime dubhato vuṭṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā.

211. Katame ajjhattivuṭṭhānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā? Paṭhamam jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca, dutiyam jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya... pe... tatiyam jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya... pe... catuttham jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca – ime ajjhattivuṭṭhānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame **bahiddhāvuṭṭhānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā?** Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ... pe... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ ... pe... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañca cittekaggatā ca – ime bahiddhāvuṭṭhānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame **dubhato vuṭṭhānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā?** Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya **aniccānupassanā, dukkhānupassanā, anattānupassanā.** Sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya... pe... anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya... pe... arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya **aniccānupassanā, dukkhānupassanā, anattānupassanā** – ime dubhato vuṭṭhānānam anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame **ajjhattivuṭṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā?** Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, dutiyassa jhānassa... pe... tatiyassa jhānassa... pe... catutthassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā – ime ajjhattivuṭṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame **bahiddhāvuṭṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā?** Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā... pe... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā... pe... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā – ime bahiddhāvuṭṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame **dubhato vuṭṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā?** Sotāpattimaggassa sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmimaggassa sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmimaggassa anāgāmiphalaṃ, arahattamaggaṃ arahattaphalaṃ – ime dubhato vuṭṭhānapaṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

212. Kathaṃ rūpī rūpāni passatīti – vimokkho? Idhekacco ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ nīlanimittaṃ

manasikaroti, nīlasaññaṃ paṭilabhāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāreti, svāvattthitaṃ avatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ katvā sūpadhāritaṃ [supadhāritaṃ (ka.)] upadhāretvā svāvattthitaṃ avatthāpetvā bahiddhā nīlanimutte cittaṃ upasaṃharati, nīlasaññaṃ paṭilabhāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāreti, svāvattthitaṃ avatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ katvā upadhāretvā svāvattthitaṃ avatthāpetvā āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ajjhatañca bahiddhā ca ubhayamidaṃ rūpa”nti, rūpasaññī hoti. Idhekacco ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ pītanimittaṃ...pe... lohitanimittaṃ...pe... odātanimittaṃ manasikaroti, odātasaññaṃ paṭilabhāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāreti, svāvattthitaṃ avatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ katvā sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāretvā svāvattthitaṃ avatthāpetvā bahiddhā odātanimutte cittaṃ upasaṃharati, odātasaññaṃ paṭilabhāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāreti, svāvattthitaṃ avatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ katvā sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāretvā svāvattthitaṃ avatthāpetvā āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ajjhatañca bahiddhā ca ubhayamidaṃ rūpa”nti, rūpasaññī hoti. Evaṃ rūpī rūpāni passatīti – vimokkho.

Kathaṃ **ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti – vimokkho?** Idhekacco ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ nīlanimittaṃ na manasikaroti, nīlasaññaṃ na paṭilabhāti; bahiddhā nīlanimutte cittaṃ upasaṃharati, nīlasaññaṃ paṭilabhāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāreti, svāvattthitaṃ avatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ katvā sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāretvā svāvattthitaṃ avatthāpetvā āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ajjhattaṃ arūpaṃ, bahiddhā rūpamida”nti, rūpasaññī hoti. Idhekacco ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ pītanimittaṃ...pe... lohitanimittaṃ...pe... odātanimittaṃ na manasikaroti, odātasaññaṃ na paṭilabhāti; bahiddhā odātanimutte cittaṃ upasaṃharati, odātasaññaṃ paṭilabhāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāreti, svāvattthitaṃ avatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ katvā sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāretvā svāvattthitaṃ avatthāpetvā āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa evaṃ hoti – “ajjhattaṃ arūpaṃ bahiddhā rūpamida”nti, rūpasaññī hoti. Evaṃ ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti – vimokkho.

Kathaṃ **“subha”nteva adhimutto hotīti – vimokkho?** Idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamañena averena abyāpajjena [abyāpajjhena (syā.)] pharivā viharati. Mettāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā...pe... karuṇāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti. Muditāsahagatena cetasā...pe... muditāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati...pe... upekkhāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti. Evaṃ “subhaṃ” teva adhimutto hotīti – vimokkho.

213. Katamo ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭiḡhasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākaso”ti ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati – ayaṃ ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho.

Katamo **viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho?** Idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇa”nti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati – ayaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho.

Katamo **ākīñcaññāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho?** Idha bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati – ayaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho.

Katamo **nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho?** Idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati – ayaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti vimokkho.

Katamo **saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti vimokkho**? Idha bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati – ayaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti vimokkho.

Katamo **samayavimokkho**? Cattāri ca jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayaṃ samayavimokkho.

Katamo **asamayavimokkho**? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayaṃ asamayavimokkho.

Katamo **sāmayiko vimokkho**? Cattāri ca jhānāni, catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayaṃ sāmayiko vimokkho.

Katamo **asāmayiko vimokkho**? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayaṃ asāmayiko vimokkho.

Katamo **kuppo vimokkho**? Cattāri ca jhānāni, catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayaṃ kuppo vimokkho.

Katamo **akuppo vimokkho**? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayaṃ akuppo vimokkho.

Katamo **lokiyo vimokkho**? Cattāri ca jhānāni, catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayaṃ lokiyo vimokkho.

Katamo **lokuttaro vimokkho**? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayaṃ lokuttaro vimokkho.

Katamo **sāsavo vimokkho**? Cattāri ca jhānāni, catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayaṃ sāsavo vimokkho.

Katamo **anāsavo vimokkho**? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayaṃ anāsavo vimokkho.

Katamo **sāmiso vimokkho**? Rūpappaṭisaññutto vimokkho – ayaṃ sāmiso vimokkho.

Katamo **nirāmiso vimokkho**? Arūpappaṭisaññutto vimokkho – ayaṃ nirāmiso vimokkho.

Katamo **nirāmisā nirāmisataro vimokkho**? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayaṃ nirāmisānirāmisataro vimokkho.

Katamo **pañihito vimokkho**? Cattāri ca jhānāni, catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayaṃ pañihito vimokkho. Katamo appañihito vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayaṃ appañihito vimokkho.

Katamo **pañihitappaṭippassaddhi vimokkho**? Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā ... pe... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā – ayaṃ pañihitappaṭippassaddhi vimokkho.

Katamo **saññutto vimokkho**? Cattāri ca jhānāni, catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayaṃ saññutto

vimokkho.

Katamo **visaññutto vimokkho**? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayaṃ visaññutto vimokkho.

Katamo **ekattavimokkho**? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ayaṃ ekattavimokkho.

Katamo **nānattavimokkho**? Cattāri ca jhānāni, catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo – ayaṃ nānattavimokkho.

214. Katamo saññāvimokkho? Siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti, vatthivasena pariyāyena. Kathañca siyā? Aniccānupassanāññaṃ niccato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Dukkānupassanāññaṃ sukhato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Anattānupassanāññaṃ attato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Nibbidānupassanāññaṃ nandiyā saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Virāgānupassanāññaṃ rāgato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Nirodhānupassanāññaṃ samudayato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Paṭinissaggānupassanāññaṃ ādānato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Animittānupassanāññaṃ nimittato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Appaṇihitānupassanāññaṃ paṇidhiyā saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Suññatānupassanāññaṃ abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Evaṃ siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Rūpe aniccānupassanāññaṃ niccato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho...pe... rūpe suññatānupassanāññaṃ abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Evaṃ siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... sañkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe aniccānupassanāññaṃ niccato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho...pe... jarāmarañe suññatānupassanāññaṃ abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti – saññāvimokkho. Evaṃ siyā, eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena – ayaṃ saññāvimokkho.

215. Katamo ñāṇavimokkho? Siyā eko ñāṇavimokkho dasa ñāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa ñāṇavimokkhā eko ñāṇavimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena **siyā**ti. Kathañca siyā? Aniccānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkho. Dukkānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ sukhato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkho. Anattānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ attato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkho. Nibbidānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ nandiyā sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkho. Virāgānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ rāgato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkho. Nirodhānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ samudayato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkho. Paṭinissaggānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ ādānato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkho. Animittānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ nimittato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkho. Appaṇihitānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkho. Suññatānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkho. Evaṃ siyā eko ñāṇavimokkho dasa ñāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa ñāṇavimokkhā eko ñāṇavimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Rūpe aniccānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkho... pe... rūpe suññatānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkho. Evaṃ siyā eko ñāṇavimokkho dasa ñāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa ñāṇavimokkhā eko

ñāṇavimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Vedanāya ...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmaṇe aniccānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkho...pe... jarāmaṇe suññatānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti – ñāṇavimokkho. Evaṃ siyā eko ñāṇavimokkho dasa ñāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa ñāṇavimokkhā eko ñāṇavimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena – ayaṃ ñāṇavimokkho.

216. Katamo sītisiyāvīmokkho? Siyā eko sītisiyāvīmokkho dasa sītisiyāvīmokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvīmokkhā eko sītisiyāvīmokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena **siyā**ti. Kathaṅca siyā? Aniccānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvīmokkho. Dukkhānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ sukhato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvīmokkho. Anattānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ attato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvīmokkho. Nibbidānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ nandiyā santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvīmokkho. Virāgānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ rāgato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvīmokkho. Nirodhānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ samudayato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvīmokkho. Paṭinissaggānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ ādānato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvīmokkho. Animittānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ nimittato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvīmokkho. Appaṇihitānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvīmokkho. Suññatānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvīmokkho. Evaṃ siyā eko sītisiyāvīmokkho dasa sītisiyāvīmokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvīmokkhā eko sītisiyāvīmokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Rūpe aniccānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvīmokkho...pe... rūpe suññatānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvīmokkho. Evaṃ siyā eko sītisiyāvīmokkho dasa sītisiyāvīmokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvīmokkhā eko sītisiyāvīmokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmaṇe aniccānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvīmokkho...pe... jarāmaṇe suññatānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti – sītisiyāvīmokkho. Evaṃ siyā eko sītisiyāvīmokkho dasa sītisiyāvīmokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvīmokkhā eko sītisiyāvīmokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena – ayaṃ sītisiyāvīmokkho.

217. Katamo jhānavīmokkho? Nekkhammaṃ jhāyatīti [**jāyatīti (syā.)**] jhānaṃ. Kāmacchandaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Jhāyanto [**jāyanto (syā.)**] muccatīti – jhānavīmokkho. Jhāpento muccatīti – jhānavīmokkho. Jhāyantīti – dhammā. Jhāpetīti – kilese. Jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti – jhānavīmokkho. Abyāpādo jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Byāpādaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Jhāyanto muccatīti – jhānavīmokkho. Jhāpento muccatīti – jhānavīmokkho. Jhāyantīti – dhammā. Jhāpetīti – kilese. Jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti – jhānavīmokkho. Ālokasaññā jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ...pe... avikkhepo jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Uddhaccaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Dhammavavattānaṃ jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Vicikicchaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Nāṇaṃ jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Avijjaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Pāmojjaṃ jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Aratiṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Nīvaraṇe jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ...pe... arahattamaṃ jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Sabbakilese jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Jhāyanto muccatīti – jhānavīmokkho. Jhāpento muccatīti – jhānavīmokkho. Jhāyantīti – dhammā. Jhāpetīti – kilese. Jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti – jhānavīmokkho – ayaṃ jhānavīmokkho.

218. Katamo anupādā cittassa vimokkho? Siyā eko anupādācittassa vimokkho dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā eko anupādācittassa vimokkho hoti

vatthivasena pariyāyena **siyāti**. Kathañca siyā? Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho. Dukkānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho. Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho. Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho. Virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho. Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho. Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho. Animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho. Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho. Suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho. Evaṃ siyā eko anupādācittassa vimokkho dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā eko anupādācittassa vimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho...pe... rūpe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho. Evaṃ siyā eko anupādācittassa vimokkho dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā eko anupādācittassa vimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmaṇe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho...pe... jarāmaṇe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato upādānā muccatīti – anupādācittassa vimokkho. Evaṃ siyā eko anupādācittassa vimokkho dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādācittassa vimokkhā eko anupādācittassa vimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ katihupādānehi muccati? Dukkānupassanāñāṇaṃ katihupādānehi muccati? Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ katihupādānehi muccati? Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ...pe... virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ... nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ... paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ... animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ... appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ... suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ katihupādānehi muccatīti?

Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ tīhupādānehi muccati. Dukkānupassanāñāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati. Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ tīhupādānehi muccati. Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati. Virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati. Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ catūhupādānehi muccati. Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ catūhupādānehi muccati. Animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ tīhupādānehi muccati. Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati. Suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ tīhupādānehi muccati.

Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi tīhupādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā – aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi tīhupādānehi muccati. Dukkānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamā ekupādānā [ekupādānā (sī. aṭṭha.)] muccati? Kāmupādānā – dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ idaṃ ekupādānā muccati. [imā ekupādānā (syā.)] Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi tīhupādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā – anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi tīhupādānehi muccati. Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamā ekupādānā muccati? Kāmupādānā – nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ idaṃ ekupādānā muccati. Virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamā ekupādānā muccati? Kāmupādānā – virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ idaṃ ekupādānā muccati. Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi catūhupādānehi muccati? Kāmupādānā, diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā – nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi catūhupādānehi muccati. Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi catūhupādānehi muccati? Kāmupādānā, diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā – paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi catūhupādānehi muccati. Animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi tīhupādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā – animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi tīhupādānehi muccati. Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamā ekupādānā muccati? Kāmupādānā – appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ idaṃ ekupādānā muccati. Suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi tīhupādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā – suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi tīhupādānehi muccati.

Yañca aniccānupassanāññaṃ, yañca anattānupassanāññaṃ, yañca animittānupassanāññaṃ, yañca suññatānupassanāññaṃ – imāni cattāri ñāṇāni tihupādānehi muccanti – diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā. Yañca dukkhānupassanāññaṃ, yaṃ ca nibbidānupassanāññaṃ, yañca virāgānupassanāññaṃ, yañca appaṇihitānupassanāññaṃ – imāni cattāri ñāṇāni ekupādānā muccanti – kāmupādānā. Yañca nirodhānupassanāññaṃ, yañca paṭinissaggānupassanāññaṃ – imāni dve ñāṇāni catūhupādānehi muccanti – kāmupādānā, diṭṭhupādānā, sīlabbatupādānā, attavādupādānā – ayaṃ anupādācittassa vimokkho.

Vimokkhakathāya paṭhamabhāṇavāro.

219. Tīṇi kho panimāni vimokkhamukhāni lokaniyyānāya saṃvattanti. Sabbasaṅkhāre paricchedaparivaṭumato [paricchedaparivaṭumato (syā.)] samanupassanatāya animittāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya, sabbasaṅkhāresu manosamuttejanatāya appaṇihitāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya, sabbadhamme parato samanupassanatāya suññatāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya – imāni tīṇi vimokkhamukhāni lokaniyyānāya saṃvattanti.

Aniccato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti? Anattato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti? Aniccato manasikaroto khayato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti, dukkhato manasikaroto bhayato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti, anattato manasikaroto suññato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti.

Aniccato manasikaroto kiṃ bahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto kiṃ bahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Anattato manasikaroto kiṃ bahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti.

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo katamindriyaṃ paṭilabhati? Dukkhatō manasikaronto passaddhibahulo katamindriyaṃ paṭilabhati? Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo katamindriyaṃ paṭilabhati? Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo saddhindriyaṃ paṭilabhati. Dukkhatō manasikaronto passaddhibahulo samādhindriyaṃ paṭilabhati. Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo paññindriyaṃ paṭilabhati.

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti, bhāvanāya katindriyāni tadanvayā [tadanvayāni (syā.)] honti, saḥajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenaṭṭhena bhāvanā, ko bhāveti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti, bhāvanāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, saḥajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenaṭṭhena bhāvanā, ko bhāveti? Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti, bhāvanāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, saḥajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenaṭṭhena bhāvanā, ko bhāveti? Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa saddhindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattārindriyāni tadanvayā honti, saḥajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno so bhāveti; natthi micchāpaṭipannassa indriyabhāvanā. Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa samādhindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattārindriyāni tadanvayā honti, saḥajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno so bhāveti; natthi micchāpaṭipannassa indriyabhāvanā. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa paññindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattārindriyāni tadanvayā honti, saḥajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno so bhāveti; natthi micchāpaṭipannassa indriyabhāvanā.

220. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamindriyaṃ ādhipeyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyaṃ ādhipeyyaṃ hoti? Paṭivedhāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Kenaṭṭhena bhāvanā? Kenaṭṭhena paṭivedho? Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamindriyaṃ ādhipeyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyaṃ ādhipeyyaṃ hoti? Paṭivedhāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Kenaṭṭhena bhāvanā? Kenaṭṭhena paṭivedho? Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamindriyaṃ ādhipeyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyaṃ ādhipeyyaṃ hoti? Paṭivedhāya katindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Kenaṭṭhena bhāvanā? Kenaṭṭhena paṭivedho?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa saddhindriyaṃ ādhipeyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattāindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyaṃ ādhipeyyaṃ hoti. Paṭivedhāya cattāindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Dassanaṭṭhena paṭivedho. Evaṃ paṭivijjhantopi bhāveti, bhāventopi paṭivijjhanti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa samādhindriyaṃ ādhipeyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattāindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyaṃ ādhipeyyaṃ hoti. Paṭivedhāya cattāindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Dassanaṭṭhena paṭivedho. Evaṃ paṭivijjhantopi bhāveti, bhāventopi paṭivijjhanti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa paññindriyaṃ ādhipeyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattāindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyaṃ ādhipeyyaṃ hoti. Paṭivedhāya cattāindriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Dassanaṭṭhena paṭivedho. Evaṃ paṭivijjhantopi bhāveti, bhāventopi paṭivijjhanti.

221. Aniccato manasikaroto katamindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto [saddhādhimutto (syā.)] hoti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto katamindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī [kāyasakkhi (syā. ka.) abhi. pu. pa. 95 passitabbā] hoti? Anattato manasikaroto katamindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti. Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

Saddahanto vimuttoti – saddhāvimutto. Phuṭṭhattā sacchikatoti [sacchikarotīti (syā. pī.)] – kāyasakkhī. Diṭṭhattā pattoti – diṭṭhippatto. Saddahanto vimuccatīti – saddhāvimutto. Jhānaphassaṃ paṭhamaṃ phusati, pacchā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ sacchikarotīti – kāyasakkhī. ‘‘Dukkhaṃ saṅkhārā, sukho nirodho’’ti nātaṃ hoti diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāyāti – diṭṭhippatto. Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto, yo ca kāyasakkhī, yo ca diṭṭhippatto, siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttāpi kāyasakkhīpi diṭṭhipattāpi vatthivasena pariyāyena siyāti. Kathaṅca siyā? Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti. Dukkhatō

manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti. Anattato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti. Evaṃ ime tayo puggalā saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā.

Dukkhatō manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti. Anattato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti. Aniccato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti. Evaṃ ime tayo puggalā samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippattō hoti. Aniccato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippattō hoti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippattō hoti. Evaṃ ime tayo puggalā paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto, yo ca kāyasakkhī, yo ca diṭṭhippattō, evaṃ siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttāpi kāyasakkhīpi diṭṭhippattāpi vatthivasena pariyāyena. Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto, yo ca kāyasakkhī, yo ca diṭṭhippattō, siyā ime tayo puggalā...pe... aññoyeva saddhāvimutto, añño kāyasakkhī, añño diṭṭhippattō **siyā**ti. Kathaṅca siyā? Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti. Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti. Paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippattō hoti. Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto, yo ca kāyasakkhī, yo ca diṭṭhippattō, evaṃ siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttāpi kāyasakkhīpi diṭṭhippattāpi vatthivasena pariyāyena. Aññoyeva saddhāvimutto, añño kāyasakkhī, añño diṭṭhippattō.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti; tena vuccati – “saddhānusārī”. Cattāriṅgāni tadanvayā honti, saḥajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Saddhindriyassa vasena catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci saddhindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti, sabbe te saddhānusārino.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati – “saddhāvimutto”. Cattāriṅgāni tadanvayā honti, saḥajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Saddhindriyassa vasena cattāriṅgāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Yehi keci saddhindriyassa vasena sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikatā, sabbe te saddhāvimuttā.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti...pe... sakadāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti...pe... anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti... anāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti...pe... arahattamaggaṃ paṭilabhanti... arahattaṃ [\[arahattaphalaṃ \(syā. ka.\) aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā\]](#) sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati – “saddhāvimutto”. Cattāriṅgāni tadanvayā honti...pe... sampayuttapaccayā honti. Saddhindriyassa vasena cattāriṅgāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Yehi keci saddhindriyassa vasena arahattaṃ sacchikatā, sabbe te saddhāvimuttā.

Dukkhatō manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti; tena vuccati – “kāyasakkhī”. Cattāriṅgāni tadanvayā honti, saḥajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Samādhindriyassa vasena catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci samādhindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti, sabbe te kāyasakkhī.

Dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti...pe... sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati...pe... sakadāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti...pe... anāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati...pe... anāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti...pe... arahattamaggam paṭilabhati...pe... arahattaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati – “kāyasakkhī”.

Cattāriṅdriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññaṃaññaṃpaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Samādhindriyassa vasena cattāriṅdriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Yehi keci samādhindriyassa vasena arahattaṃ sacchikatā, sabbe te kāyasakkhī.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhati; tena vuccati – “dhammānusārī”. Cattāriṅdriyāni tadanvayā honti...pe... sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paññindriyassa vasena catunnam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci paññindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhanti, sabbe te dhammānusārino.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati – “diṭṭhippattā”. Cattāriṅdriyāni tadanvayā honti...pe... sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paññindriyassa vasena cattāriṅdriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Yehi keci paññindriyassa vasena sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikatā, sabbe te diṭṭhippattā.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati...pe... sakadāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti...pe... anāgāmimaggam paṭilabhati...pe... anāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti...pe... arahattamaggam paṭilabhati...pe... arahattaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati – “diṭṭhippattā”. Cattāriṅdriyāni tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññaṃaññaṃpaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paññindriyassa vasena cattāriṅdriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Yehi keci paññindriyassa vasena arahattaṃ sacchikatā, sabbe te diṭṭhippattā.

222. Ye hi keci nekkhammaṃ bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā, adhigatā vā adhigacchanti vā adhigamissanti vā, pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, paṭiladdhā vā paṭilabhanti vā paṭilabhissanti vā, paṭividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā, phassitā vā phassanti vā phassissanti vā, vasippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, pāramippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, vesārajappattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci abyāpādam...pe... ālokasaññaṃ... avikkhepaṃ... dhammavavatthānaṃ... ñānaṃ... pāmojjaṃ... paṭhamam jhānaṃ... dutiyam jhānaṃ... tatiyam jhānaṃ... catuttham jhānaṃ... ākāsaññācāyatanasamāpattiṃ... viññāññācāyatanasamāpattiṃ ... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ... nevasaññāñācāyatanasamāpattiṃ... aniccānupassanaṃ... dukkhānupassanaṃ... anattānupassanaṃ... nibbidānupassanaṃ... virāgānupassanaṃ ... nirodhānupassanaṃ... paṭinissaggānupassanaṃ... khayānupassanaṃ... vayānupassanaṃ... vipariṇāmānupassanaṃ... animittānupassanaṃ... appaṇihitānupassanaṃ... suññatānupassanaṃ... adhipaññādharmavipassanaṃ... yathābhūtaññāḍassanaṃ... ādīnavānupassanaṃ... paṭisaṅkhānupassanaṃ... vivaṭṭānānupassanaṃ... sotāpattimaggam... sakadāgāmimaggam... anāgāmimaggam... arahattamaggam....

Ye hi keci cattāro satipaṭṭhāne... cattāro sammappadhāne... cattāro iddhipāde... pañcendriyāni... pañca balāni... satta bojjhaṅge... ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam... ye hi keci aṭṭha vimokkhe bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā, adhigatā vā adhigacchanti vā adhigamissanti vā, pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, paṭiladdhā vā paṭilabhanti vā paṭilabhissanti vā, paṭividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā, phassitā vā phassanti vā phassissanti vā, vasippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, pāramippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, vesārajappattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci catasso paṭisambhidā pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā...pe... sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci tisso vijjā paṭividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā...pe... sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci tisso sikkhā sikkhitā vā sikkhanti vā sikkhissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā, phassitā vā phassanti vā phassissanti vā, vasippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, pāramippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, vesārajappattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci dukkhaṃ pariṇānanti samudayaṃ pajahanti nirodhaṃ sacchikaronti maggaṃ bhāventi, sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Katihākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti? Katihākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti? Catūhākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti. Catūhākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti. Dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti, samudayasaccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti. Imehi catūhākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti. Imehi catūhākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimutto, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

Katihākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti? Katihākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti? Navahākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti, navahākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti. Dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti, samudayasaccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanti. Abhiññāpaṭivedho ca sabbadhammaṇaṃ, pariññāpaṭivedho ca sabbasaṅkhārānaṃ, pahānappaṭivedho ca sabbākusalānaṃ, bhāvanāpaṭivedho ca catunnaṃ maggānaṃ, sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi navahākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti. Imehi navahākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimutto, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

Dutiyabhāṇavāro.

223. Aniccato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti? Dukkhatto manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti? Anattato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti? Aniccato manasikaroto khayato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti. Dukkhatto manasikaroto bhayato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti. Anattato manasikaroto suññato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhanti.

Aniccato manasikaroto kiṃ bahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Dukkhatto manasikaroto kiṃ bahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Anattato manasikaroto kiṃ bahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti. Dukkhatto manasikaroto passaddhibahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti.

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo katamaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati? Dukkhatto manasikaronto passaddhibahulo katamaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati? Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo katamaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati? Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo animittaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati. Dukkhatto manasikaronto passaddhibahulo appaṇihitaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati. Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo suññataṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati.

224. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenaṭṭhena bhāvanā, ko bhāveti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenaṭṭhena bhāvanā, ko bhāveti? Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenaṭṭhena bhāvanā, ko bhāveti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno so bhāveti; natthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkhabhāvanā. Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa appaṇihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno so bhāveti; natthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkhabhāvanā. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno so bhāveti; natthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkhabhāvanā.

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenaṭṭhena bhāvanā, kenaṭṭhena paṭivedho? Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenaṭṭhena bhāvanā, kenaṭṭhena paṭivedho? Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, paṭivedhāya kativimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, kenaṭṭhena bhāvanā, kenaṭṭhena paṭivedho?

225. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, paṭivedhakālepi animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, dassanaṭṭhena paṭivedho, evaṃ paṭivijjhantopi bhāveti, bhāventopi paṭivijjhanti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa appaṇihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, paṭivedhakālepi appaṇihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, dassanaṭṭhena paṭivedho, evaṃ paṭivijjhantopi bhāveti, bhāventopi paṭivijjhanti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti sahaḥātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, paṭivedhakālepi suññato vimokkho

ādhipateyyo hoti, paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, sahaṅgāpaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti, ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, dassanaṭṭhena paṭivedho, evaṃ paṭivijjhantopi bhāveti, bhāventopi paṭivijjhanti.

226. Aniccato manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti? Anattato manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto animitto vimokkho adhimatto hoti. Animittavimokkhassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto appaṇihito vimokkho adhimatto hoti. Appaṇihitavimokkhassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti. Anattato manasikaroto suññato vimokkho adhimatto hoti. Suññatavimokkhassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

Saddahanto vimuttoti – saddhāvimutto. Phuṭṭhattā sacchikatoti – kāyasakkhī. Diṭṭhattā pattoti – diṭṭhippatto. Saddahanto vimuccatīti – saddhāvimutto. Jhānaphassaṃ paṭhamam phusati, pacchā nirodham nibbānam sacchikarotīti – kāyasakkhī. “Dukkha saṅkhārā, sukho nirodho”’ti viññātam hoti diṭṭham viditam sacchikataṃ phassitam paññāyāti – diṭṭhippatto...pe... ye hi keci nekkhammam bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā...pe... sabbe te animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhipattā.

Ye hi keci abyāpādam... ālokasaññaṃ... avikkhepaṃ... ye hi keci dukkham parijānanti, samudayam pajahanti, nirodham sacchikaronti, maggam bhāventi, sabbe te animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhipattā.

Katihākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti? Katihākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti? Catūhākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti. Catūhākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti. Dukkhasaccam pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhanti, samudayasaccam pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhanti. Nirodhasaccam sacchikiriyāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhanti. Maggasaccam bhāvanāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhanti. Imehi catūhākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti. Imehi catūhākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimutto, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

Katihākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti? Katihākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti? Navahākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti. Navahākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanti. Dukkhasaccam pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhanti...pe... sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi navahākārehi saccappaṭivedho hoti. Imehi navahākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimutto, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

227. Aniccato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtam jānāti passati? Katham sammādassanam hoti? Katham tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā aniccato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kaṅkhā pahīyati? Dukkhatō manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtam jānāti passati? Katham sammādassanam hoti? Katham tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kaṅkhā pahīyati? Anattato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtam jānāti passati? Katham sammādassanam hoti? Katham tadanvayena sabbe dhammā anattato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kaṅkhā pahīyati?

Aniccato manasikaronto nimittam yathābhūtam jānāti passati; tena vuccati – sammādassanam. Evaṃ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā aniccato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā pahīyati. Dukkhatō manasikaronto pavattam yathābhūtam jānāti passati; tena vuccati – sammādassanam. Evaṃ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā pahīyati. Anattato manasikaronto nimittaṅca pavattaṅca yathābhūtam jānāti passati; tena vuccati – sammādassanam. Evaṃ tadanvayena sabbe

dhammā anattato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā pahīyati.

Yañca yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ yañca sammādassanaṃ yā ca kaṅkhāvitarāṇā, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā, byañjanameva nānanti? Yañca yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ yañca sammādassanaṃ yā ca kaṅkhāvitarāṇā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanameva nānaṃ.

Aniccato manasikaroto kiṃ bhayato upaṭṭhāti? Dukkhatto manasikaroto kiṃ bhayato upaṭṭhāti? Anattato manasikaroto kiṃ bhayato upaṭṭhāti? Aniccato manasikaroto nimittaṃ bhayato upaṭṭhāti. Dukkhatto manasikaroto pavattaṃ bhayato upaṭṭhāti. Anattato manasikaroto nimittaṃca pavattaṃca bhayato upaṭṭhāti.

Yā ca bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā yañca ādīnave ñāṇaṃ yā ca nibbidā, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā, byañjanameva nānanti? Yā ca bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā yañca ādīnave ñāṇaṃ yā ca nibbidā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanameva nānaṃ.

Yā ca anattānupassanā yā ca suññatānupassanā, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā, byañjanameva nānanti? Yā ca anattānupassanā yā ca suññatānupassanā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanameva nānaṃ.

Aniccato manasikaroto kiṃ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṃ uppajjati? Dukkhatto manasikaroto kiṃ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṃ uppajjati? Anattato manasikaroto kiṃ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṃ uppajjati? Aniccato manasikaroto nimittaṃ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. Dukkhatto manasikaroto pavattaṃ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. Anattato manasikaroto nimittaṃca pavattaṃca paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṃ uppajjati.

Yā ca muccitukamyatā yā ca paṭisaṅkhānupassanā yā ca saṅkhārupekkhā, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā, byañjanameva nānanti? Yā ca muccitukamyatā yā ca paṭisaṅkhānupassanā yā ca saṅkhārupekkhā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanameva nānaṃ.

Aniccato manasikaroto kuto cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, kattha cittaṃ pakkhandati? Dukkhatto manasikaroto kuto cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, kattha cittaṃ pakkhandati? Anattato manasikaroto kuto cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, kattha cittaṃ pakkhandati? Aniccato manasikaroto nimittā cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, animitte cittaṃ pakkhandati. Dukkhatto manasikaroto pavattā cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, appavatte cittaṃ pakkhandati. Anattato manasikaroto nimittā ca pavattā ca cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, animitte appavatte nirodhe nibbānadhātuyā [\[nirodhanibbānadhātuyā \(sī.\)\]](#) cittaṃ pakkhandati.

Yā ca bahiddhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā ye ca gotrabhū dhammā, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā, byañjanameva nānanti? Yā ca bahiddhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā ye ca gotrabhū dhammā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanameva nānaṃ.

Aniccato manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati? Dukkhatto manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati? Anattato manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati? Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhena vimuccati. Dukkhatto manasikaronto appaṇihitavimokkhena vimuccati. Anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhena vimuccati. Yā ca dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā yañca magge ñāṇaṃ, ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekatthā, byañjanameva nānanti? Yā ca dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā yañca magge ñāṇaṃ, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanameva nānaṃ.

228. Katihākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe [\[nānākkhaṇe \(syā. ka.\)\]](#) honti? Katihākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti? Catūhākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti. Sattahākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

Katamehi catūhākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti? Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena, adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena, abhinīhāraṭṭhena, niyyānaṭṭhena. Kathaṃ ādhipateyyaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti? Aniccato manasikaroto animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, dukkhato manasikaroto appaṇihito vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti, anattato manasikaroto suññato vimokkho ādhipateyyo hoti. Evaṃ ādhipateyyaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti.

Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti? Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, dukkhato manasikaronto appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti. Evaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti.

Kathaṃ abhinīhāraṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti? Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ abhinīharati, dukkhato manasikaronto appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ abhinīharati, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ abhinīharati. Evaṃ abhinīhāraṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti.

Kathaṃ niyyānaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti? Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ niyyāti, dukkhato manasikaronto appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ niyyāti, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ niyyāti. Evaṃ niyyānaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti. Imehi catūhākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākkhaṇe honti.

Katamehi sattahākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti? Samodhānaṭṭhena, adhigamaṇaṭṭhena, paṭilābhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena, sacchikiriyāṭṭhena, phassanaṭṭhena, abhisamayaṭṭhena. Kathaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena adhigamaṇaṭṭhena paṭilābhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena sacchikiriyāṭṭhena phassanaṭṭhena abhisamayaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti? Aniccato manasikaronto nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Yato muccati, tattha na paṇidahatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Yattha na paṇidahati, tena suññoti – suññato vimokkho. Yena suñño, tena nimittena animittoti – animitto vimokkho. Evaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena adhigamaṇaṭṭhena paṭilābhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena sacchikiriyāṭṭhena phassanaṭṭhena abhisamayaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

Dukkhato manasikaronto paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Yattha na paṇidahati, tena suññoti – suññato vimokkho. Yena suñño, tena nimittena animittoti – animitto vimokkho. Yena nimittena animitto, tattha na paṇidahatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Evaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena adhigamaṇaṭṭhena paṭilābhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena sacchikiriyāṭṭhena phassanaṭṭhena abhisamayaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

Anattato manasikaronto abhinivesā muccatīti – suññato vimokkho. Yena suñño, tena nimittena animittoti – animitto vimokkho. Yena nimittena animitto, tattha na paṇidahatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Yattha na paṇidahati, tena suññoti – suññato vimokkho. Evaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena adhigamaṇaṭṭhena paṭilābhaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena sacchikiriyāṭṭhena phassanaṭṭhena abhisamayaṭṭhena tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti. Imehi sattahākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

229. Atthi vimokkho, atthi mukhaṃ, atthi vimokkhamukhaṃ, atthi vimokkhapaccanīkaṃ, atthi vimokkhānulomaṃ, atthi vimokkhavivaṭṭo, atthi vimokkhabhāvanā, atthi vimokkhappaṭippassaddhi.

Katamo **vimokkho**? Suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho. Katamo suññato vimokkho? Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato abhinivesā muccatīti – suññato vimokkho. Dukkānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhaṃ abhinivesā muccatīti – suññato vimokkho. Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato abhinivesā muccatīti – suññato vimokkho. Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā abhinivesā muccatīti – suññato vimokkho. Virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato abhinivesā muccatīti – suññato vimokkho.

Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato abhinivesā muccatīti – suññato vimokkho.
 Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato abhinivesā muccatīti – suññato vimokkho.
 Animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato abhinivesā muccatīti – suññato vimokkho.
 Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā abhinivesā muccatīti – suññato vimokkho.
 Suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti – suññato vimokkho.

Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato abhinivesā muccatīti – suññato vimokkho...pe... rūpe
 suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti – suññato vimokkho. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya...
 saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato abhinivesā
 muccatīti – suññato vimokkho...pe... jarāmarāṇe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti –
 suññato vimokkho. Ayaṃ suññato vimokkho.

Katamo animitto vimokkho? Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato nimittā muccatīti – animitto
 vimokkho. Dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhatō nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho.
 Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā
 nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato nimittā muccatīti – animitto
 vimokkho. Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho.
 Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ
 sabbanimittehi muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā nimittā muccatīti
 – animitto vimokkho. Suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho.

Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho ...pe... rūpe
 animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbanimittehi muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Rūpe
 appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Rūpe
 suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Vedanāya...pe...
 saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato
 nimittā muccatīti – animitto vimokkho...pe... jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbanimittehi
 muccatīti – animitto vimokkho. Jarāmarāṇe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā nimittā muccatīti –
 animitto vimokkho. Jarāmarāṇe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti – animitto
 vimokkho. Ayaṃ animitto vimokkho.

Katamo appaṇihito vimokkho? Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito
 vimokkho. Dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhatō paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho.
 Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ
 nandiyā paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato paṇidhiyā muccatīti
 – appaṇihito vimokkho. Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito
 vimokkho. Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho.
 Animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho.
 Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbapaṇidhīhi muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ
 abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho.

Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho...pe... rūpe
 appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbapaṇidhīhi muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Rūpe
 suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Vedanāya...pe...
 saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato
 paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho...pe... jarāmarāṇe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ
 sabbapaṇidhīhi muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Jarāmarāṇe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato
 paṇidhiyā muccatīti – appaṇihito vimokkho. Ayaṃ appaṇihito vimokkho. Ayaṃ vimokkho.

230. Katamaṃ mukhaṃ? Ye tattha jātā anavajjā kusalā bodhipakkhiyādhammā, idaṃ mukhaṃ.

Katamaṃ **vimokkhamukhaṃ**? Yaṃ tesam dhammānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ nirodho nibbānaṃ, idaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ. Vimokkhañca mukhañca vimokkhamukhaṃ, idaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ.

Katamaṃ **vimokkhapaccanīkaṃ**? Tīṇi akusalamūlāni vimokkhapaccanīkāni, tīṇi duccharitāni vimokkhapaccanīkāni, sabbepi akusalā dhammā vimokkhapaccanīkā, idaṃ vimokkhapaccanīkaṃ.

Katamaṃ **vimokkhānulomaṃ**? Tīṇi kusalamūlāni vimokkhānulomāni, tīṇi sucaritāni vimokkhānulomāni, sabbepi kusalā dhammā vimokkhānulomā, idaṃ vimokkhānulomaṃ.

Katamo **vimokkhavivaṭṭo**? Saññāvivaṭṭo, cetovivaṭṭo, cittavivaṭṭo, ñāṇavivaṭṭo, vimokkhavivaṭṭo, saccavivaṭṭo. Sañjānanto vivaṭṭatīti – saññāvivaṭṭo. Cetayanto vivaṭṭatīti – cetovivaṭṭo. Vijānanto vivaṭṭatīti – cittavivaṭṭo. Ñāṇaṃ karonto vivaṭṭatīti – ñāṇavivaṭṭo. Vosajjanto vivaṭṭatīti – vimokkhavivaṭṭo. Tathaṭṭhena vivaṭṭatīti – saccavivaṭṭo.

Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo tattha cetovivaṭṭo, yattha cetovivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo, yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo tattha cittavivaṭṭo, yattha cittavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo tattha ñāṇavivaṭṭo, yattha ñāṇavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo tattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo, yattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo tattha saccavivaṭṭo, yattha saccavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo. Ayaṃ vimokkhavivaṭṭo.

Katamā **vimokkhabhāvanā**? Paṭhamassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, dutiyassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, tatiyassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, catutthassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, ākāsañācāyatanasamāpattiyā āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, viññāṇācāyatanasamāpattiyā...pe... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, sotāpattimaggassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, sakadāgāmimaggassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, anāgāmimaggassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, arahattamaggassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulīkammaṃ, ayaṃ vimokkhabhāvanā.

Katamā **vimokkhappaṭippassaddhi**? Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, dutiyassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, tatiyassa jhānassa...pe... catutthassa jhānassa... ākāsañācāyatanasamāpattiyā... viññāṇācāyatanasamāpattiyā... ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā... nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, sotāpattimaggassa sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmimaggassa sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmimaggassa anāgāmiphalaṃ, arahattamaggassa arahattaphalaṃ, ayaṃ vimokkhappaṭippassaddhīti.

Tatiyabhāṇavāro.

Vimokkhakathā niṭṭhitā.

6. Gatikathā

231. Gatisampattiyā ñāṇasampayutte katiṇaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇasampayutte katiṇaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katiṇaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katiṇaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti?

Gatisampattiyā ñāṇasampayutte aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti. Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇasampayutte aṭṭhannaṃ

hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti. Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti. Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

232. Gatisampattiyā ñāṇasampayutte katamesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammaṃ javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā; tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – kusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā; tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – akusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākatā; tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “nāmarūpapaccayāpi viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayāpi nāmarūpaṃ”.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcakkhandhā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo jīvitasāṅkhārā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañca rūpañca sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcindriyāni sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañca viññānañca sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime aṭṭhavīsati dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Gatisampattiyā ñāṇasampayutte imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇasampayutte katamesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammaṃ javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā; tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “kusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā”. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā; tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “akusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā”. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākatā; tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “nāmarūpapaccayāpi viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayāpi nāmarūpaṃ”.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcakkhandhā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo jīvitasāṅkhārā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañca rūpañca sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcindriyāni sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañca viññānañca sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime aṭṭhavīsati dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti,

vippayuttapaccayā honti. Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇasampayutte imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katamesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammaṃ javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā...pe... rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katamesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammaṃ javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā; tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “kusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā”. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā; tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “akusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā”. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākatā; tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “nāmapaccayāpi viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayāpi nāmaṃ”.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcindriyāni sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañca viññāṇaṃ sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

233. Gatisampattiyā ñāṇavippayutte katināṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇavippayutte katināṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti?

Gatisampattiyā ñāṇavippayutte channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti. Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇavippayutte channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Gatisampattiyā ñāṇavippayutte katamesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammaṃ javanakkhaṇe dve hetū kusalā; tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – kusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā; tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – akusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe dve hetū abyākatā; tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “nāmarūpapaccayāpi viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayāpi nāmarūpaṃ”.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcakkhandhā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo jīvitasaṅkhārā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañca rūpañca sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāri indriyāni sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe dve hetū sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañca viññāṇaṃ sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime dvādasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti,

aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime chabbīsati dhammā sahaḥjātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Gatisampattiyā ñāṇavippayutte imesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇavippayutte katamesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammaṃsa javanakkaṇe dve hetū kusalā; tasmaṃ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahaḥjātapaccayā honti. Tena vuccati – “kusalamūlapaccayāpi saṅkhārā...pe... khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇavippayutte imesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti”’ti.

Gatikathā niṭṭhitā.

7. Kammakathā

234. Ahosi kammaṃ, ahosi kammavipāko. Ahosi kammaṃ, nāhosi kammavipāko. Ahosi kammaṃ, atthi kammavipāko. Ahosi kammaṃ, natthi kammavipāko. Ahosi kammaṃ, bhavissati kammavipāko. Ahosi kammaṃ, na bhavissati kammavipāko. [Atītakkammaṃ]

Atthi kammaṃ, atthi kammavipāko. Atthi kammaṃ, natthi kammavipāko. Atthi kammaṃ, bhavissati kammavipāko. Atthi kammaṃ, na bhavissati kammavipāko. [Paccuppannakammaṃ]

Bhavissati kammaṃ, bhavissati kammavipāko. Bhavissati kammaṃ, na bhavissati kammavipāko. [Anāgatakammaṃ]

235. Ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ, ahosi kusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ, nāhosi kusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ, atthi kusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ, natthi kusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ, bhavissati kusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ, na bhavissati kusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko.

Atthi kusalaṃ kammaṃ, atthi kusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Atthi kusalaṃ kammaṃ, natthi kusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Atthi kusalaṃ kammaṃ, bhavissati kusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Atthi kusalaṃ kammaṃ, na bhavissati kusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko.

Bhavissati kusalaṃ kammaṃ, bhavissati kusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Bhavissati kusalaṃ kammaṃ, na bhavissati kusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko.

Ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ, ahosi akusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ, nāhosi akusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ, atthi akusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ, natthi akusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ, bhavissati akusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ, na bhavissati akusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko.

Atthi akusalaṃ kammaṃ, atthi akusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Atthi akusalaṃ kammaṃ, natthi akusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Atthi akusalaṃ kammaṃ, bhavissati akusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Atthi akusalaṃ kammaṃ, na bhavissati akusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko.

Bhavissati akusalaṃ kammaṃ, bhavissati akusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko. Bhavissati akusalaṃ kammaṃ, na bhavissati akusalassa kammaṃsa vipāko.

Ahosi sāvajjaṃ kammaṃ...pe... ahosi anavajjaṃ kammaṃ...pe... ahosi kaṇhaṃ kammaṃ...pe...

ahosi sukkaṃ kammaṃ...pe... ahosi sukhudrayaṃ kammaṃ...pe... ahosi dukkhudrayaṃ kammaṃ...pe... ahosi sukhavipākaṃ kammaṃ...pe... ahosi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ, ahosi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ, nāhosi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ, atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ, natthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ, bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Ahosi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ, na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko.

Atthi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ, atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Atthi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ, natthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Atthi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ, bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Atthi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ, na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko.

Bhavissati dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ, bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko. Bhavissati dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ, na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipākoti.

Kammakathā niṭṭhitā.

8. Vipallāsakathā

236. Purimanidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave [a. ni. 4.49 passitabbā], saññāvipallāsā cittavipallāsā diṭṭhivipallāsā. Katame cattāro? Anicce, bhikkhave, niccanti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso. Dukkhe, bhikkhave, sukhanti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso. Anattani, bhikkhave, attāti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso. Asubhe, bhikkhave, subhanti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro saññāvipallāsā cittavipallāsā diṭṭhivipallāsā.

“Cattārome, bhikkhave, nasaññāvipallāsā nacittavipallāsā nadiṭṭhivipallāsā. Katame cattāro? Anicce, bhikkhave, aniccanti nasaññāvipallāso nacittavipallāso nadiṭṭhivipallāso. Dukkhe, bhikkhave, dukkhanti nasaññāvipallāso nacittavipallāso nadiṭṭhivipallāso. Anattani, bhikkhave, anattāti nasaññāvipallāso nacittavipallāso nadiṭṭhivipallāso. Asubhe, bhikkhave, asubhanti nasaññāvipallāso nacittavipallāso nadiṭṭhivipallāso. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro nasaññāvipallāsā nacittavipallāsā nadiṭṭhivipallāsā’ ti.

“Anicce niccasaññino, dukkhe ca sukhasaññino;
Anattani ca attāti [attasaññino (syā.) a. ni. 4.49 passitabbā], asubhe subhasaññino;
Micchādiṭṭhihatā sattā, khittacittā visaññino.

“Te yogayuttā mārassa, ayogakkhemino janā;
Sattā gacchanti saṃsāraṃ, jātimaraṇagāmino.

“Yadā ca buddhā lokasmiṃ, uppajjanti pabhaṅkarā;
Te imaṃ dhammaṃ pakāsentī, dukkhūpasamagāmiṇaṃ.

“Tesaṃ sutvāna sappaññā, sacittaṃ paccaladdhu [paccaladdhuṃ (syā.), paccaladdhā a. ni. 4.49] te;
Aniccaṃ aniccato dakkhuṃ, dukkhamaddakkhu dukkhato.

“Anattani anattāti, asubhaṃ asubhataddasuṃ;
Sammādiṭṭhisamādānā, sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ upaccagu’nti.

Ime cattāro vipallāsā diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa pahīnā, appahīnāti. Keci pahīnā, keci appahīnā? Anicce niccanti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso pahīno. Dukkhe sukhanti saññā uppajjati, cittaṃ uppajjati, diṭṭhivipallāso pahīno. Anattani attāti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso pahīno. Asubhe subhanti saññā uppajjati, cittaṃ uppajjati, diṭṭhivipallāso pahīno. Dvīsu vatthūsu cha vipallāsā pahīnā. Dvīsu vatthūsu dve vipallāsā pahīnā, cattāro vipallāsā appahīnā. Catūsu vatthūsu aṭṭha vipallāsā pahīnā, cattāro vipallāsā appahīnāti.

Vipallāsakathā niṭṭhitā.

9. Maggakathā

237. Maggoti kenatṭhena maggo? Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saḥajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya [uttariṃ paṭivedhāya (syā.)] maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappassa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saḥajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saḥajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Samuṭṭhānatṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantassa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saḥajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Vodānatṭhena sammāajīvo micchāajīvassa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca...pe... paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmassa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca...pe... upatṭhānatṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhissa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saḥajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi oḷārikassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa paṭighasaññojanassa oḷārikassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saḥajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva hetu ca, nirodhe

patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Anāgāmimagakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī anusahagatassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa paṭighasaññojanassa, anusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, sahaṭṭānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Arahattamagakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgassa arūparāgassa mānassa uddhaccassa avijjāya, mānānusayassa bhavarāgānusayassa avijjānusayassa pahānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, sahaṭṭānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, cittassa, vodānāya maggo ceva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo ceva hetu ca, uttari paṭivedhāya maggo ceva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo ceva, hetu ca, nirodhe patiṭṭhāpanāya maggo ceva hetu ca.

Dassanamaggo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiniropanamaggo sammāsaṅkappo, pariggahamaggo sammāvācā, samuṭṭhānamaggo sammākammanto, vodānamaggo sammāājīvo, paggahamaggo sammāvāyāmo, upaṭṭhānamaggo sammāsati, avikkhepamaggo sammāsamādhī. Upaṭṭhānamaggo satisambojjhaṅgo, pavicyamaggo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, paggahamaggo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇamaggo pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamamaggo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, avikkhepamaggo samādhisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisaṅkhānamaggo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Assaddhiye akampiyamaggo saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akampiyamaggo vīriyabalaṃ, pamāde akampiyamaggo satibalaṃ, uddhacce akampiyamaggo samādhibalaṃ, avijjāya akampiyamaggo paññābalaṃ. Adhimokkhamaggo saddhindriyaṃ, paggahamaggo vīriyindriyaṃ, upaṭṭhānamaggo satindriyaṃ, avikkhepamaggo samādhindriyaṃ, dassanamaggo paññindriyaṃ.

Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyā maggo, akampiyaṭṭhena balā maggo, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā maggo, hetuṭṭhena maggaṅgā maggo, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā maggo, padhanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā maggo, ijjanāṭṭhena iddhipādā maggo, tathaṭṭhena saccāni maggo, avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho maggo, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā maggo, ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā maggo, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganaddhā maggo, samvaraṭṭhena sīlavissuddhi maggo, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi maggo, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivissuddhi maggo, muttaṭṭhena vimokkho maggo, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā maggo, pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti maggo, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ maggo, chando mūlaṭṭhena maggo, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena maggo, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena maggo, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena maggo, samādhī pamukhaṭṭhena maggo, sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena maggo, paññā tatuttaraṭṭhena maggo, vimutti sārāṭṭhena maggo, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena maggoti.

Maggakathā niṭṭhitā.

10. Maṇḍapeyyakathā

238. “Maṇḍapeyyamidam, bhikkhave, brahmacariyam. Satthā sammukhībhūto tidhattamaṇḍo [tividho maṇḍo (bahūsu) aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā]. Satthari sammukhībhūte desanāmaṇḍo, paṭiggahamaṇḍo, brahmacariyamaṇḍo”.

Katamo **desanāmaṇḍo**? Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ [uttānikammaṃ (ka.)], catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ...pe... catunnaṃ

sammappadhānānaṃ... catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ... pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ... pañcannaṃ balānaṃ... sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ... ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa ācikkhanā desanā paññāpanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ – ayaṃ desanaṃmaṇḍo.

Katamo **paṭiggahamaṇḍo**? Bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo devā manussā ye vā panaññepi keci viññātāro – ayaṃ paṭiggahamaṇḍo.

Katamo **brahmacariyamaṇḍo**? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammāājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhī – ayaṃ brahmacariyamaṇḍo.

239. Adhimokkhamāṇḍo saddhindriyaṃ, assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭo; assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā saddhindriyassa adhimokkhamāṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Paggahamaṇḍo vīriyindriyaṃ, kosajjaṃ kasaṭo; kosajjaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā vīriyindriyassa paggahamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo satindriyaṃ, pamādo kasaṭo; pamādaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā satindriyassa upaṭṭhānamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhindriyaṃ, uddhaccaṃ kasaṭo; uddhaccaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā samādhindriyassa avikkhepamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Dassanamaṇḍo paññindriyaṃ, avijjaṃ kasaṭo; avijjaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā paññindriyassa dassanamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ.

Assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍo saddhābalaṃ, assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭo; assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā saddhābalaṃ assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Kosajje akampiyamaṇḍo vīriyabalaṃ, kosajjaṃ kasaṭo; kosajjaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā vīriyabalaṃ kosajje akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Pamāde akampiyamaṇḍo satibalaṃ, pamādo kasaṭo; pamādaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā satibalaṃ pamāde akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍo samādhībalaṃ, uddhaccaṃ kasaṭo; uddhaccaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā samādhībalaṃ uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍo paññābalaṃ, avijjā kasaṭo; avijjaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā paññābalaṃ avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ.

Upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo satisambojjhaṅgā, pamādo kasaṭo; pamādaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā satisambojjhaṅgassa upaṭṭhānamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Pavicayamaṇḍo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, avijjā kasaṭo; avijjaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa pavicayamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Paggahamaṇḍo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, kosajjaṃ kasaṭo; kosajjaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā vīriyasambojjhaṅgassa paggahamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Pharaṇamaṇḍo pītisambojjhaṅgo, pariḷāho kasaṭo; pariḷāhaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā pītisambojjhaṅgassa pharaṇamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Upasamamaṇḍo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, duṭṭhullaṃ kasaṭo; duṭṭhullaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa upasamamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhīsambojjhaṅgo, uddhaccaṃ kasaṭo; uddhaccaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā samādhīsambojjhaṅgassa avikkhepamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Paṭisaṅkhānamaṇḍo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo, appaṭisaṅkhā kasaṭo; appaṭisaṅkhaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅkhānamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ.

Dassanamaṇḍo sammādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi kasaṭo; micchādiṭṭhiṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā sammādiṭṭhiyā dassanamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Abhiniropanamaṇḍo sammāsaṅkappo, micchāsaṅkappo kasaṭo; micchāsaṅkappaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāsaṅkappassa abhiniropanamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Pariggahamaṇḍo sammāvācā, micchāvācā kasaṭo; micchāvācaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāvācāya pariggahamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Samuṭṭhānamaṇḍo sammākammanto, micchākammanto kasaṭo; micchākammantaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā sammākammantassa samuṭṭhānamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Vodānamaṇḍo sammāājīvo, micchāājīvo kasaṭo; micchāājīvaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāājīvassa vodānamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Paggahamaṇḍo sammāvāyāmo, micchāvāyāmo kasaṭo; micchāvāyāmaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā

sammāvāyāmassa paggahamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo sammāsati, micchāsati kasaṭo; micchāsatiṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāsatiyā upaṭṭhānamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ. Avikkhepamaṇḍo sammāsamādhī, micchāsamādhī kasaṭo; micchāsamādhīṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāsamādhissa avikkhepamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti – maṇḍapeyyaṃ.

240. Atthi maṇḍo, atthi peyyaṃ, atthi kasaṭo. Adhimokkhamāṇḍo saddhindriyaṃ, assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Paggahamaṇḍo vīriyindriyaṃ, kosajjaṃ kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo satindriyaṃ, pamādo kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhindriyaṃ, uddhaccaṃ kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Dassanamaṇḍo paññindriyaṃ, avijjā kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ.

Assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍo saddhābalaṃ, assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Kosajje akampiyamaṇḍo vīriyabalaṃ, kosajjaṃ kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Pamāde akampiyamaṇḍo satibalaṃ, pamādo kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍo samādhībalaṃ, uddhaccaṃ kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍo paññābalaṃ, avijjā kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ.

Upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo satisambojjhaṅgo, pamādo kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Pavicayamaṇḍo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, avijjā kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Paggahamaṇḍo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, kosajjaṃ kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Pharaṇamaṇḍo pītisambojjhaṅgo, pariāho kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Upasamamaṇḍo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, duṭṭhullaṃ kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhisambojjhaṅgo, uddhaccaṃ kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Paṭisaṅkhānamaṇḍo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo, apaṭisaṅkhā kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ.

Dassanamaṇḍo sammādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Abhiniropanamaṇḍo sammāsaṅkappo, micchāsaṅkappo kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Pariggahamaṇḍo sammāvācā, micchāvācā kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Samuṭṭhānamaṇḍo sammākammanto, micchākammanto kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Vodānamaṇḍo sammāājīvo, micchāājīvo kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Paggahamaṇḍo sammāvāyāmo, micchāvāyāmo kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo sammāsati, micchāsati kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ. Avikkhepamaṇḍo sammāsamādhī, micchāsamādhī kasaṭo; yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso – idaṃ peyyaṃ.

Dassanamaṇḍo sammādiṭṭhi... abhiniropanamaṇḍo sammāsaṅkappo... pariggahamaṇḍo sammāvācā... samuṭṭhānamaṇḍo sammākammanto... vodānamaṇḍo sammāājīvo... paggahamaṇḍo sammāvāyāmo... upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo sammāsati... avikkhepamaṇḍo sammāsamādhī.

Upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo satisambojjhaṅgo... pavicayamaṇḍo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo... paggahamaṇḍo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo... pharaṇamaṇḍo pītisambojjhaṅgo... upasamamaṇḍo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo... avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhisambojjhaṅgo... paṭisaṅkhānamaṇḍo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍo saddhābalaṃ... kosajje akampiyamaṇḍo vīriyabalaṃ... pamāde

akampiyamaṇḍo satibalaṃ... uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍo samādhibalaṃ... avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍo paññābalaṃ.

Adhimokkhamāṇḍo saddhindriyaṃ... paggahamaṇḍo vīriyindriyaṃ... upaṭṭhānamaṇḍo satindriyaṃ... avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhindriyaṃ... dassanamaṇḍo paññindriyaṃ.

Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyā maṇḍo, akampiyaṭṭhena balā maṇḍo, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā maṇḍo, hetuṭṭhena maggo maṇḍo, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā maṇḍo, padhanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā maṇḍo, ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādā maṇḍo, tathaṭṭhena saccā maṇḍo, avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho maṇḍo, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā maṇḍo, ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā maṇḍo, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganaddhā maṇḍo, samvaraṭṭhena sīlavissuddhi maṇḍo, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi maṇḍo, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivissuddhi maṇḍo, muttaṭṭhena vimokkho maṇḍo, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā maṇḍo, pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti maṇḍo, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ maṇḍo, paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ maṇḍo, chando mūlaṭṭhena maṇḍo, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena maṇḍo, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena maṇḍo, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena maṇḍo, samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena maṇḍo, sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena maṇḍo, paññā tatuttaraṭṭhena maṇḍo, vimutti sāraṭṭhena maṇḍo, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena maṇḍoti.

Catutthabhāṇavāro.

Maṇḍapeyyakathā niṭṭhitā.

Mahāvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Ñāṇadiṭṭhī ca assāsā, indriyaṃ vimokkhapañcamā;
Gatikammavipallāsā, maggo maṇḍena te dasāti.

Esa nikāyadharehi ṭhapito, asamo [assamo (syā.)] paṭhamo pavaro

Varavaggoti [varamaggoti (syā.).]

2. Yuganaddhavaggo

1. Yuganaddhakathā

1. Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ānando kosambiyā viharati ghoṣitārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā ānando bhikkhū āmantesi – “āvuso bhikkhavo”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato ānandassa paccassoma. Āyasmā ānando etadavoca –

“Yo hi koci, āvuso, bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā mama santike arahattapattaṃ [arahattaṃ (syā.), arahattapattiṃ a. ni. 4.170] byākaroti, sabbaso catūhi maggehi etesaṃ vā aññātarena. Katamehi catūhi?

“Idhāvuso, bhikkhu samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāveti. Tassa samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti [bahuliṃ karoti (ka.) a. ni. 4.170 passitabbā]. Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

“Puna caparaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhu vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti. Tassa

vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

“Puna caparaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhu samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ [yuganandhaṃ (ka. sī. aṭṭha.)] bhāveti. Tassa samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

“Puna caparaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhuno dhammuddhaccaviggahitaṃ mānasaṃ hoti. So, āvuso, samayo yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhataṃeva [ajjhataññeva (syā. ka.)] santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. Tassa maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti. Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

“Yo hi koci, āvuso, bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā mama santike arahattapattaṃ byākaroti, sabbaso imehi catūhi maggehi, etesaṃ vā aññatarenā”ti.

1. Suttantāniddeso

2. Kathaṃ **samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāveti?** Nekkhamavasena cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī. Tattha jāte dhamme aniccatō anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Iti paṭhamamaṃ samatho, pacchā vipassanā. Tena vuccati – “samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāvetī”ti. **Bhāvetī**ti catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Maggo sañjāyatiti kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati? Dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi maggo sañjāyati, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo maggo sañjāyati, pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā maggo sañjāyati, samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto maggo sañjāyati, vodānaṭṭhena sammāājīvo maggo sañjāyati, paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo maggo sañjāyati, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati maggo sañjāyati, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī maggo sañjāyati – evamaṃ maggo sañjāyati.

So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti āsevatīti kathaṃ āsevati? Āvajjanto āsevati, jānanto āsevati, passanto āsevati, paccavekkhanto āsevati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto āsevati, saddhāya adhimuccanto āsevati, vīriyaṃ paggaṇhanto āsevati, satīṃ upaṭṭhāpento āsevati, cittaṃ samādahanto āsevati, paññāya pajānanto āsevati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto āsevati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto āsevati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto āsevati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento āsevati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto āsevati – evamaṃ āsevati.

Bhāvetīti kathaṃ bhāveti? Āvajjanto bhāveti, jānanto bhāveti, passanto bhāveti, paccavekkhanto bhāveti, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto bhāveti, saddhāya adhimuccanto bhāveti, vīriyaṃ paggaṇhanto bhāveti, satīṃ upaṭṭhāpento bhāveti, cittaṃ samādahanto bhāveti, paññāya pajānanto bhāveti, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto bhāveti, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto bhāveti, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto bhāveti, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento bhāveti, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto bhāveti – evamaṃ bhāveti.

Bahulīkarotiti kathaṃ bahulīkaroti? Āvajjanto bahulīkaroti, jānanto bahulīkaroti, passanto bahulīkaroti, paccavekkhanto bahulīkaroti, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto bahulīkaroti, saddhāya adhimuccanto bahulīkaroti, vīriyaṃ paggaṇhanto bahulīkaroti, satīṃ upaṭṭhāpento bahulīkaroti, cittaṃ samādahanto bahulīkaroti, paññāya pajānanto bahulīkaroti, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto bahulīkaroti, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto bahulīkaroti, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto bahulīkaroti, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento bahulīkaroti, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto bahulīkaroti – evamaṃ bahulīkaroti.

Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti anusayā byantīhontī kathaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhontī? Sotāpattimaggena, sakkāyadīṭṭhi, vicikicchā, sīlabbataparāmāso – imāni tīṇi saññojanāni pahīyanti; diṭṭhānusayo, vicikicchānusayo – ime dve anusayā byantīhontī. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ – imāni dve saññojanāni pahīyanti; oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo – ime dve anusayā byantīhontī. Anāgāmimaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ – imāni dve saññojanāni pahīyanti; anusahagato kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo – ime dve anusayā byantīhontī. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā – imāni pañca saññojanāni pahīyanti; mānānusayo, bhavarāgānusayo, avijjānusayo – ime tayo anusayā byantīhontī. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhontī.

3. Abyāpādavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi...pe... ālokasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Tattha jāte dhamme aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Iti paṭhamam samatho, pacchā vipassanā. Tena vuccati – “samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāvetī”ti. **Bhāvetī**ti catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Maggo sañjāyatīti kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati? Dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi maggo sañjāyati, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsankappo maggo sañjāyati...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ maggo sañjāyati.

So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti āsevatīti kathaṃ āsevati? Āvajjanto āsevati...pe... sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto āsevati, evaṃ āsevati. **Bhāvetī**ti kathaṃ bhāveti? Āvajjanto bhāveti, jānanto bhāveti...pe... sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto bhāveti, evaṃ bhāveti. **Bahulīkaroti**ti kathaṃ bahulīkaroti? Āvajjanto bahulīkaroti, jānanto bahulīkaroti...pe... sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto bahulīkaroti, evaṃ bahulīkaroti.

Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhontīti kathaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhontī? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadīṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso – imāni tīṇi saññojanāni pahīyanti; diṭṭhānusayo, vicikicchānusayo – ime dve anusayā byantīhontī. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ – imāni dve saññojanāni pahīyanti; oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo – ime dve anusayā byantīhontī. Anāgāmimaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ, paṭighasaññojanaṃ – imāni dve saññojanāni pahīyanti; anusahagato kāmarāgānusayo, paṭighānusayo – ime dve anusayā byantīhontī. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā – imāni pañca saññojanāni pahīyanti; mānānusayo, bhavarāgānusayo, avijjānusayo – ime tayo anusayā byantīhontī. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhontī. Evaṃ samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāveti.

4. Kathaṃ **vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti**? Aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ vosaggārammaṇatā [vossaggārammaṇatā (syā. ka.)] cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo. Samādhi itī paṭhamam vipassanā, pacchā samatho. Tena vuccati – “vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāvetī”ti. **Bhāvetī**ti catasso bhāvanā – āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... **maggo sañjāyatī**ti kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhontī.

Rūpaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, rūpaṃ dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, rūpaṃ anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ vosaggārammaṇatā cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti paṭhamam vipassanā, pacchā samatho. Tena vuccati – “vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāvetī”ti. **Bhāvetī**ti catasso bhāvanā – āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... **maggo sañjāyatī**ti

kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

Vedanaṃ...pe... saññaṃ ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ... cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, jarāmarāṇaṃ dukkhato...pe... anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃca vosaggārammaṇatā cittassa ekaggaṭṭhā avikkhepo samādhī. Iti paṭhamāṃ vipassanā, pacchā samatho. Tena vuccati – “vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti”ti. **Bhāvetīti** catasso bhāvanā – āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... **maggo sañjāyatīti** kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti. Evaṃ vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti.

5. Kathaṃ samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti? Soḷasahi ākārehi samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti. Ārammaṇaṭṭhena gocaraṭṭhena pahānaṭṭhena pariccāgaṭṭhena vuṭṭhānaṭṭhena vivaṭṭanaṭṭhena santatṭhena paṇītaṭṭhena vimuttaṭṭhena anāsavaṭṭhena taraṇaṭṭhena animittaṭṭhena appaṇihitaṭṭhena suññataṭṭhena ekarasatṭhena anativattaṭṭhena yuganaddhaṭṭhena.

Kathaṃ ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggaṭṭhā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhārammaṇo, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhārammaṇā. Iti ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññaṃaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”ti. **Bhāvetīti** catasso bhāvanā – āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... **maggo sañjāyatīti** kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti. Evaṃ ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ gocaraṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggaṭṭhā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti gocaraṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññaṃaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “gocaraṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”ti.

Kathaṃ pahānaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pajahato cittassa ekaggaṭṭhā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti pahānaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññaṃaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “pahānaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”ti.

Kathaṃ pariccāgaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pariccajato cittassa ekaggaṭṭhā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pariccajato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti pariccāgaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññaṃaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “pariccāgaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”ti.

Kathaṃ vuṭṭhānaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhahato cittassa ekaggaṭṭhā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti vuṭṭhānaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññaṃaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “vuṭṭhānaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”ti.

Kathaṃ vivaṭṭanaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vivaṭṭato cittassa ekaggaṭṭhā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vivaṭṭato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti vivaṭṭanaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññaṃaññaṃ

nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “vivaṭṭanaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”’ti.

Kathaṃ **santaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī santo honti nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā santā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti santaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “santaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”’ti.

Kathaṃ **paṇītaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī paṇīto hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā paṇītā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti paṇītaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “paṇītaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”’ti.

Kathaṃ **vimuttaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī kāmāsavā vimutto hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā avijjāsavā vimuttā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti rāgavirāgā cetovimutti avijjāvīrāgā pañña vimuttaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “vimuttaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”’ti.

Kathaṃ **anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī kāmāsavena anāsavo hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā avijjāsavena anāsavā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”’ti.

Kathaṃ **taraṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca tarato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocaro, avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca tarato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti taraṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “taraṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”’ti.

Kathaṃ **animittaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī sabbanimittehi animitto hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbanimittehi animittā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti animittaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “animittaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”’ti.

Kathaṃ **appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī sabbapaṇidhīhi appaṇihito hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbapaṇidhīhi appaṇihitā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”’ti.

Kathaṃ **suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti?** Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittaṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhī sabbābhīnivesehi suñña hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbābhīnivesehi suñña hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganaddhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti. Tena vuccati – “suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti”’ti. **Bhāvetīti** catasso bhāvanā – āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... **maggo sañjāyati**ti kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ saññañāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti. Evaṃ suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti. Imehi soḷasahi ākārehi samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti, evaṃ samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ bhāveti.

Suttantaniddeso.

2. Dhammuddhaccavāraniddeso

6. Kathaṃ **dhammuddhaccaviggahitaṃ mānasaṃ hoti?** Aniccato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati, obhāso dhammoti obhāsaṃ āvajjati, tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ. Tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso aniccato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, dukkhato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, anattato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti so samayo, yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhataṃveva santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. **Tassa maggo sañjāyati**”ti kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati, evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

Aniccato manasikaroto ñāṇaṃ uppajjati, pīti uppajjati, passaddhi uppajjati, sukhaṃ uppajjati, adhimokkha uppajjati, paggaho uppajjati, upaṭṭhānaṃ uppajjati, upekkhā uppajjati, nikanti uppajjati, ‘nikanti dhammo’ti nikantiṃ āvajjati. Tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ. Tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso aniccato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, dukkhato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, anattato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti so samayo, yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhataṃveva santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. **Tassa maggo sañjāyati**”ti. Kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati, evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti.

Dukkhato manasikaroto...pe... anattato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati...pe... ñāṇaṃ uppajjati, pīti uppajjati, passaddhi uppajjati, sukhaṃ uppajjati, adhimokkha uppajjati, paggaho uppajjati, upaṭṭhānaṃ uppajjati, upekkhā uppajjati, nikanti uppajjati, ‘nikanti dhammo’ti nikantiṃ āvajjati. Tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ. Tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso anattato upaṭṭhānaṃ, aniccato upaṭṭhānaṃ, dukkhato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso...pe... evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti”.

Rūpaṃ aniccato manasikaroto...pe... rūpaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto...pe... rūpaṃ anattato manasikaroto... vedanaṃ...pe... saññaṃ... saṅkhāre... viññānaṃ... cakkhuṃ...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato manasikaroto...pe... jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto, jarāmaṇaṃ anattato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati...pe... ñāṇaṃ uppajjati, pīti uppajjati, passaddhi uppajjati, sukhaṃ uppajjati, adhimokkha uppajjati, paggaho uppajjati, upaṭṭhānaṃ uppajjati, upekkhā uppajjati, nikanti uppajjati, ‘nikanti dhammo’ti nikantiṃ āvajjati. Tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ. Tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso. Jarāmaṇaṃ anattato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato upaṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Tena vuccati – “dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti. So samayo, yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhataṃveva santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati. **Tassa maggo sañjāyati**”ti. Kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati...pe... evaṃ maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantīhonti. Evaṃ dhammuddhaccaviggahitaṃ mānasaṃ hoti.

7. Obhāse ceva ñāṇe ca, pītiyā ca vikampati;
Passaddhiyā sukhe ceva, yehi cittaṃ pavedhati.

Adhimokkhe ca paggāhe, upaṭṭhāne ca kampati;
Upekkhāvajjanāya ceva, upekkhāya ca nikantiyā.

Imāni dasa ṭhānāni, paññā yassa pariccitā;
Dhammuddhaccakusalo hoti, na ca sammoha gacchati.

Vikkhipati ceva kilissati ca, cavati cittabhāvanā;

Vikkhipati na kilissati, bhāvanā parihāyati.

Vikkhipati na kilissati, bhāvanā na parihāyati;
Na ca vikkhipate cittaṃ na kilissati, na cavati cittabhāvanā.

Imehi catūhi ṭhānehi cittaassa saṅkhepavikkhepaviggahitaṃ [saṅkhepaṃ vikkhepaṃ viggahitaṃ (syā.)] dasa ṭhāne sampajānātīti.

Yuganaddhakathā niṭṭhitā.

2. Saccakathā

8. Purimanidānaṃ. “Cattārimāni, bhikkhave [sam. ni. 5.1090], tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni. Katamāni cattāri? ‘Idaṃ dukkha’nti, bhikkhave, tathametaṃ avitathametaṃ anaññathametaṃ; ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ti tathametaṃ avitathametaṃ anaññathametaṃ, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ti tathametaṃ avitathametaṃ anaññathametaṃ, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ti tathametaṃ avitathametaṃ anaññathametaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, cattāri tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni’.

1. Paṭhamasuttantandeso

Kathaṃ dukkhaṃ tathaṭṭhena saccam? Cattāro dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Dukkhasa pīḷanaṭṭho, saṅkhataṭṭho, santāpaṭṭho, vipariṇāmaṭṭho – ime cattāro dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Evaṃ dukkhaṃ tathaṭṭhena saccam.

Kathaṃ samudayo tathaṭṭhena saccam? Cattāro samudayassa samudayaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Samudayassa āyūhanaṭṭho, nidānaṭṭho, saṃyogaṭṭho palibodhaṭṭho – ime cattāro samudayassa samudayaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Evaṃ samudayo tathaṭṭhena saccam.

Kathaṃ nirodho tathaṭṭhena saccam? Cattāro nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho, vivekaṭṭho, asaṅkhataṭṭho, amataṭṭho – ime cattāro nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Evaṃ nirodho tathaṭṭhena saccam.

Kathaṃ maggo tathaṭṭhena saccam? Cattāro maggassa maggaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Maggassa niyyānaṭṭho, hetuṭṭho, dassanaṭṭho, ādhipateyyaṭṭho – ime cattāro maggassa maggaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā. Evaṃ maggo tathaṭṭhena saccam.

9. Katihākārehi cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Catūhākārehi cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Tathaṭṭhena, anattaṭṭhena, saccaṭṭhena, paṭivedhaṭṭhena – imehi catūhākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Kathaṃ tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Catūhākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkhasa dukkhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho tathaṭṭho – imehi catūhākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Kathaṃ anattaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Catūhākārehi anattaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkhasa dukkhaṭṭho anattaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho anattaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho anattaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho anattaṭṭho – imehi catūhākārehi anattaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni

ekappaṭivedhāni.

Kathaṃ saccaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Catūhākārehi saccaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkassa dukkhaṭṭho saccaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho saccaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho saccaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho saccaṭṭho – imehi catūhākārehi saccaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Kathaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Catūhākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkassa dukkhaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho – imehi catūhākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

10. Katihākārehi cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Yaṃ aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ aniccaṃ, yaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ anattā. Yaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā ca taṃ tathaṃ. Yaṃ aniccaṃ ca dukkhaṃ anattā ca tathaṃ taṃ saccāṃ. Yaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā ca tathaṃ taṃ saccāṃ taṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Katihākārehi cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Navahākārehi cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Tathaṭṭhena, anattaṭṭhena, saccaṭṭhena, paṭivedhaṭṭhena, abhiññāṭṭhena, pariññāṭṭhena, pahānaṭṭhena, bhāvanaṭṭhena, sacchikiriyāṭṭhena – imehi navahākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Kathaṃ tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Navahākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkassa dukkhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, abhiññāya abhiññāṭṭho tathaṭṭho, pariññāya pariññāṭṭho tathaṭṭho, pahānassa pahānaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, bhāvanāya bhāvanaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyāṭṭho tathaṭṭho – imehi navahākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Kathaṃ anattaṭṭhena... saccaṭṭhena... paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Navahākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkassa dukkhaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, abhiññāya abhiññāṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, pariññāya pariññāṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, pahānassa pahānaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, bhāvanāya bhāvanaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyāṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho – imehi navahākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

11. Katihākārehi cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Dvādasahi ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Tathaṭṭhena, anattaṭṭhena, saccaṭṭhena, paṭivedhaṭṭhena, abhijānaṭṭhena, parijānaṭṭhena, dhammaṭṭhena, tathaṭṭhena, ñātaṭṭhena, sacchikiriyāṭṭhena, phassaṭṭhena, abhisamayaṭṭhena – imehi dvādasahi ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Kathaṃ tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Soḷasahi ākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkassa pīlanaṭṭho, saṅkhataṭṭho, santāpaṭṭho, vipariṇāmaṭṭho, tathaṭṭho; samudayassa āyūhanaṭṭho, nidānaṭṭho, saṃyogaṭṭho, palibodhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho; nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho, vivekaṭṭho, asaṅkhataṭṭho, amataṭṭho tathaṭṭho; maggassa niyyānaṭṭho, hetuṭṭho, dassanaṭṭho, ādhipateyyaṭṭho tathaṭṭho – imehi soḷasahi ākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ

ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

Kathaṃ anattaṭṭhena...pe... saccaṭṭhena... paṭivedhaṭṭhena... abhijānanaṭṭhena... pari jānanaṭṭhena... dhammaṭṭhena... tathaṭṭhena... ñātaṭṭhena... sacchikiriyatṭhena... phassanaṭṭhena... abhisamayaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni? Soḷasahi ākārehi abhisamayaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni. Dukkhasa pīḷanaṭṭho, saṅkhataṭṭho, santāpaṭṭho, vipariṇāmaṭṭho, abhisamayaṭṭho; samudayassa āyūhanaṭṭho, nidānaṭṭho, saṃyogaṭṭho, palibodhaṭṭho, abhisamayaṭṭho; nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho, vivekaṭṭho, asaṅkhataṭṭho, amataṭṭho, abhisamayaṭṭho; maggassa niyyānaṭṭho, hetuṭṭho, dassanaṭṭho, ādhipateyyaṭṭho, abhisamayaṭṭho – imehi soḷasahi ākārehi abhisamayaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ taṃ ekattaṃ. Ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti – cattāri saccāni ekappaṭivedhāni.

12. Saccānaṃ kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānaṃ dve lakkhaṇāni. Saṅkhatalakkhaṇaṇca, asaṅkhatalakkhaṇaṇca – saccānaṃ imāni dve lakkhaṇāni.

Saccānaṃ kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānaṃ cha lakkhaṇāni. Saṅkhataṇaṃ saccānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitānaṃ aññathattaṃ paññāyati asaṅkhataṇaṃ saccassa na uppādo paññāyati, na vayo paññāyati, na ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati – saccānaṃ imāni cha lakkhaṇāni.

Saccānaṃ kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānaṃ dvādasa lakkhaṇāni. Dukkhasaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati; samudayasaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati; maggasaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati; nirodhasaccassa na uppādo paññāyati, na vayo paññāyati, na ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati – saccānaṃ imāni dvādasa lakkhaṇāni.

Catunnaṃ saccānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā? Samudayasaccaṃ akusalaṃ, maggasaccaṃ kusalaṃ, nirodhasaccaṃ abyākataṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kusalaṃ, siyā akusalaṃ, siyā abyākataṃ.

Siyā tīṇi saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekasaccaṃ tīhi saccehi saṅgahitaṃ? Vatthivasena pariyaēna siyāti. Kathaṇca siyā? Yaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ akusalaṃ, samudayasaccaṃ akusalaṃ – evaṃ akusalaṭṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekasaccaṃ dvīhi saccehi saṅgahitaṃ. Yaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ kusalaṃ, maggasaccaṃ kusalaṃ – evaṃ kusalaṭṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekasaccaṃ dvīhi saccehi saṅgahitaṃ. Yaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ abyākataṃ, nirodhasaccaṃ abyākataṃ – evaṃ abyākataṭṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekasaccaṃ dvīhi saccehi saṅgahitaṃ. Evaṃ siyā tīṇi saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekasaccaṃ tīhi saccehi saṅgahitaṃ vatthivasena pariyaēnāti.

2. Dutiyasuttantapāḷi

13. “Pubbe me, bhikkhave [sam. ni. 3.26], sambodhā anabhisambuddhasa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi – ‘ko nu kho rūpassa assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ; ko vedanāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ; ko saññāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ; ko saṅkhārānaṃ assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ; ko viññāṇassa assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ’nti? Tassa mayhaṃ, bhikkhave, etadahosi – ‘yaṃ kho rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ – ayaṃ rūpassa assādo. Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ, taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ – ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavo. Yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ – idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca...pe... yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca... yaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ – ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ – ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavo. Yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ – idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ’”.

“Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsiṃ, neva tāvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsiṃ [abhisambuddho paccaññāsiṃ (syā.) saṃ. ni. 3.26 passitabbā] yato ca khvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsiṃ, athāhaṃ, bhikkhave, ‘sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsiṃ. Nāṇaṇca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi – ‘akuppā me vimutti [cetovimutti (syā. ka.) saṃ. ni. 3.27 passitabbā]. Ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavo’’ti.

3. Dutiyasuttantaniddeso

14. Yaṃ rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādoti – pahānappaṭivedho samudayasaccaṃ. Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavoti – pariññāpaṭivedho dukkhasaccaṃ. Yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇanti – sacchikiriyaṃ paṭivedho nirodhasaccaṃ. Yā imesu tīsu ṭhānesu diṭṭhi saṅkappo vācā kammanto ājīvo vāyāmo sati samādhi – bhāvanāpaṭivedho maggasaccaṃ.

Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca...pe... yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca... yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca... yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ viññānaṃ assādoti – pahānappaṭivedho samudayasaccaṃ. Yaṃ viññānaṃ aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ viññānaṃ ādīnavoti – pariññāpaṭivedho dukkhasaccaṃ. Yo viññānaṃ smiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ viññānaṃ nissaraṇanti – sacchikiriyaṃ paṭivedho nirodhasaccaṃ. Yā imesu tīsu ṭhānesu diṭṭhi saṅkappo vācā kammanto ājīvo vāyāmo sati samādhi – bhāvanāpaṭivedho maggasaccaṃ.

15. Saccanti katihākārehi saccaṃ? Esanaṭṭhena, pariggahaṭṭhena, paṭivedhaṭṭhena. Kathaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccaṃ? Jarāmarāṇaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ, kiṃsamudayaṃ, kiṃjātikaṃ, kiṃpabhavanti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccaṃ. Jarāmarāṇaṃ jātinidānaṃ, jātisamudayaṃ, jātijātikaṃ, jātipabhavanti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccaṃ. Jarāmarāṇaṇca pajānāti, jarāmarāṇasamudayaṇca pajānāti, jarāmarāṇanirodhaṇca pajānāti, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṇca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccaṃ.

Jāti kiṃnidānā, kiṃsamudayā, kiṃjātikā, kiṃpabhavāti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccaṃ. Jāti bhavanidānā, bhavasamudayā, bhavajātikā, bhavappabhavāti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccaṃ. Jātiṇca pajānāti, jātisamudayaṇca pajānāti, jātinirodhaṇca pajānāti, jātinirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṇca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccaṃ.

Bhavo kiṃnidāno, kiṃsamudayo, kiṃjātiko, kiṃpabhavoti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccaṃ. Bhavo upādānanidāno, upādānasamudayo, upādānajātiko, upādānappabhavoti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccaṃ. Bhavaṃ ca pajānāti, bhavasamudayaṇca pajānāti, bhavanirodhaṇca pajānāti, bhavanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṇca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccaṃ.

Upādānaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ, kiṃsamudayaṃ, kiṃjātikaṃ, kiṃpabhavanti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccaṃ. Upādānaṃ taṇhānidānaṃ, taṇhāsamudayaṃ, taṇhājātikaṃ, taṇhāpabhavanti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccaṃ. Upādānaṇca pajānāti, upādānasamudayaṇca pajānāti, upādānanirodhaṇca pajānāti, upādānanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṇca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccaṃ.

Taṇhā kiṃnidānā, kiṃsamudayā, kiṃjātikā, kiṃpabhavāti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccaṃ. Taṇhā vedanānidānā, vedanāsamudayā, vedanājātikā, vedanāpabhavāti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccaṃ. Taṇhaṇca pajānāti, taṇhāsamudayaṇca pajānāti, taṇhānirodhaṇca pajānāti, taṇhānirodhagāminiṃ

paṭipadañca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Vedanā kiṃnidānā, kiṃsamudayā, kiṃjātikā, kiṃpabhavāti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Vedanā phassanidānā, phassasamudayā, phassajātikā, phassappabhavāti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Vedanañca pajānāti, vedanāsamudayañca pajānāti, vedanānirodhañca pajānāti, vedanānirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadañca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Phasso kiṃnidāno, kiṃsamudayo, kiṃjātiko, kiṃpabhavoti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Phasso saḷāyatanañidāno, saḷāyatanasamudayo, saḷāyatanañjātiko, saḷāyatanañpabhavoti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Phassañca pajānāti, phassasamudayañca pajānāti, phassanirodhañca pajānāti, phassanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadañca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Saḷāyatanaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ, kiṃsamudayaṃ, kiṃjātikaṃ, kiṃpabhavanti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpanidānaṃ, nāmarūpasamudayaṃ, nāmarūpajātikaṃ, nāmarūpappabhavanti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Saḷāyatanañca pajānāti, saḷāyatanañsamudayañca pajānāti, saḷāyatanañnirodhañca pajānāti, saḷāyatanañnirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadañca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Nāmarūpaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ, kiṃsamudayaṃ, kiṃjātikaṃ, kiṃpabhavanti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Nāmarūpaṃ viññānañidānaṃ, viññānañsamudayaṃ, viññānañjātikaṃ, viññānañpabhavanti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Nāmarūpañca pajānāti, nāmarūpasamudayañca pajānāti, nāmarūpanirodhañca pajānāti, nāmarūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadañca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Viññānaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ, kiṃsamudayaṃ, kiṃjātikaṃ, kiṃpabhavanti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Viññānaṃ saṅkhārañidānaṃ, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ, saṅkhārañjātikaṃ, saṅkhārapabhavanti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Viññānañca pajānāti, viññānañsamudayañca pajānāti, viññānañnirodhañca pajānāti, viññānañnirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadañca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

Saṅkhārā kiṃnidānā, kiṃsamudayā, kiṃjātikā, kiṃpabhavāti – evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Saṅkhārā avijjāñidānā, avijjāsamudayā, avijjāñjātikā, avijjāpabhavāti – evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Saṅkhāre ca pajānāti, saṅkhārasamudayañca pajānāti, saṅkhārañnirodhañca pajānāti, saṅkhārañnirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadañca pajānāti – evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

16. Jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ, jāti samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānaṃ maggasaccaṃ. Jāti dukkhasaccaṃ, bhavo samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānaṃ maggasaccaṃ. Bhavo dukkhasaccaṃ, upādānaṃ samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānaṃ maggasaccaṃ. Upādānaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ, taṇhā samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānaṃ maggasaccaṃ. Taṇhā dukkhasaccaṃ, vedanā samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānaṃ maggasaccaṃ. Vedanā dukkhasaccaṃ, phasso samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānaṃ maggasaccaṃ. Phasso dukkhasaccaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānaṃ maggasaccaṃ. Saḷāyatanaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānaṃ maggasaccaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ, viññānaṃ samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānaṃ maggasaccaṃ. Viññānaṃ dukkhasaccaṃ, saṅkhārā samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānaṃ maggasaccaṃ. Saṅkhārā dukkhasaccaṃ, avijjā samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānaṃ maggasaccaṃ.

Jarāmaṇaṃ siyā dukkhasaccaṃ, siyā samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ,

nirodhappajānanā maggasaccaṃ. Jāti siyā dukkhasaccaṃ, siyā samudayasaccaṃ...pe... bhavo siyā dukkhasaccaṃ, siyā samudayasaccaṃ, ubhinnaṃpi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ, nirodhappajānanā maggasaccanti.

Bhāṇavāro.

Saccakathā niṭṭhitā.

3. Bojjhaṅgakathā

17. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. “Sattime, bhikkhave [sam. ni. 5.200], bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, pītisambojjhaṅgo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo – ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā”.

Bojjhaṅgāti kenatthena bojjhaṅgā? Bodhāya saṃvattantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Bujjantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anubujjantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paṭibujjantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sambujjantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Bujjhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubujjhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibujjhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, sambujjhanatthena bojjhaṅgā.

Bodhentīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anubodhentīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paṭibodhentīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sambodhentīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Bodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, sambodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā.

Bodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, sambodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā.

Buddhilabhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhipaṭilabhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhiropanatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhiabhiropanatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhipāpanatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhisampāpanatthena bojjhaṅgā.

Mūlamūlakādidasaṃ

18. Mūlatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlacariyatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapariggahatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlaparivāratthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlaparipūraṇatthena [mūlaparipūraṇatthena (syā. ka.) evamuparipi] bojjhaṅgā, mūlaparipākatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvattthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojjhaṅgā.

Hetutthena bojjhaṅgā, hetucariyatthena bojjhaṅgā, hetupariggahatthena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparivāratthena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparipūraṇatthena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparipākatthena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidatthena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvattthena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojjhaṅgā.

Paccayatthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayacariyatthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapariggahatthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayaparivāratthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayaparipūraṇatthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayaparipākatthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidatthena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidāpāpanatthena bojjhaṅgā,

paccayapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojjaṅgā.

Visuddhaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, visuddhicariyaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, visuddhipariggahaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, visuddhiparivāraṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, visuddhiparipūraṇaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, visuddhiparipākaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojjaṅgā.

Anavajjaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anavajjacariyaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anavajjapariggahaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anavajjaparivāraṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anavajjaparipūraṇaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anavajjaparipākaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojjaṅgā.

Nekkhammaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, nekkhammacariyaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, nekkhammapariggahaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, nekkhammaparivāraṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, nekkhammaparipūraṇaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, nekkhammaparipākaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, nekkhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, nekkhammapaṭisambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, nekkhammapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, nekkhammapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojjaṅgā.

Vimuttaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vimutticariyaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vimuttiapariggahaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vimuttiaparivāraṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vimuttiaparipūraṇaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vimuttiaparipākaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vimuttiapaṭisambhidaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vimuttiapaṭisambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vimuttiapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vimuttiapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojjaṅgā.

Anāsavaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anāsavacariyaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anāsavapariggahaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anāsavaparivāraṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anāsavaparipūraṇaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anāsavaparipākaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anāsavapaṭisambhidaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anāsavapaṭisambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anāsavapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, anāsavapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojjaṅgā.

Vivekaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vivekacariyaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vivekapariggahaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vivekaparivāraṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vivekaparipūraṇaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vivekaparipākaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vivekapaṭisambhidaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vivekapaṭisambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vivekapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vivekapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojjaṅgā.

Vosaggaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vosaggacariyaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vosaggapariggahaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vosaggaparivāraṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vosaggaparipūraṇaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vosaggaparipākaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vosaggapaṭisambhidaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vosaggapaṭisambhidāpāpanaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vosaggapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā, vosaggapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānampi bojjaṅgā.

19. Mūlaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjaṅgā. Hetuṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjaṅgā. Paccayaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjaṅgā. Visuddhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjaṅgā. Anavajjaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjaṅgā. Nekkhammaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjaṅgā. Vimuttaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjaṅgā. Anāsavaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjaṅgā. Vivekaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjaṅgā. Vosaggaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjaṅgā.

Mūlacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjaṅgā. Hetucariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjaṅgā.

Paccayacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Visuddhicariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anavajjacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nekkhammacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vimutticariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anāsavacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vivekacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vosaggacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Mūlapariggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... vosaggapariggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Mūlaparivāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... vosaggaparivāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Mūlaparipūraṇaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... vosaggaparipūraṇaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Mūlaparipākaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... vosaggaparipākaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Mūlapaṭisambhidaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... vosaggapaṭisambhidaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Mūlapaṭisambhidāpāpanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... vosaggapaṭisambhidāpāpanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Mūlapaṭisambhidāya vasībhavaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... vosaggapaṭisambhidāya vasībhavaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe....

Pariggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Parivāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paripūraṇaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekaggaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Avisāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anāvilaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anīṇjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekattupaṭṭhānavasena cittassa ṭhitaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Āramaṇaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Gocaraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pahānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pariccāgaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vuṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vivattaṇaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Santaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paṇītaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vimuttaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anāsavaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Taraṇaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Animittaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Appaṇihitaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Suññaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekarasaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anativattanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Yuganaddhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Niyyānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Hetuṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dassanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ādhipateyyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Samathassa avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vipassanāya anupassanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Samathavipassanānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Yuganaddhassa anativattanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sikkhāya samādānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Āramaṇassa gocaraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Līnassa cittassa paggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Uddhatassa cittassa niggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ubhavisuddhānaṃ ajjhupekkhanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Visesaḍḍhigamaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Uttari paṭivedhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Saccābhisamayāṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... paññindriyassa dassanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Saddhābalassa assaddhiye akampiyāṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... paññābalassa avijjāya akampiyāṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Satisambojjhaṅgassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sammādiṭṭhiyā dassanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... sammāsamādhissa avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Indriyānaṃ ādhipateyyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Balānaṃ akampiyāṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Niyyānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Maggassa hetuṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Satipaṭṭhānānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sammappadhānānaṃ padhanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Iddhipādānaṃ ijjhanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Saccānaṃ tathaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Payogānaṃ paṭippassaddhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Phalānaṃ sacchikiriyāṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Vitakkassa abhiniropanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vicārassa upavicāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pītiyā pharaṇaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sukhassa abhisandanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa ekaggaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Āvajjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vijānanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pajānanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sañjānanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekodaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Abhiññāya nātaṭṭhaṃ [abhiññeyyatthaṃ (syā.)] bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pariññāya tīraṇaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pahānassa pariccāgaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Bhāvanāya ekarasaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sacchikiriyāya phassaṇaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dhātūnaṃ dhātuṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Āyatanānaṃ āyanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhataṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhataṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Cittaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittānantariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa vuṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa vivaṭṭanaṭṭhaṃ [vivajjanaṭṭhaṃ (syā.)] bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa hetuṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa paccayaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa vatthuṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa bhūmaṭṭhaṃ [bhummaṭṭhaṃ (syā.) paṭi. ma. 1.14 passitabbā] bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa ārammaṇaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa gocaraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa cariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa gataṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa abhinīhāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa niyyānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Cittassa nissaraṇaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Ekatte āvajjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte vijānanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte pajānanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte sañjānanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte ekodaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. () [(ekatte upanibandhanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā) (sabbattha)]. Ekatte pakkhandanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte pasīdanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte santiṭṭhanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte vimuccanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte etaṃ santanti passanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte yānikataṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte vatthukataṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte anuṭṭhitaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte paricitaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte susamāradhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte pariggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte parivāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte paripūraṇaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte samodhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte āsevanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte bhāvanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte bahulīkammaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte susamuggataṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte suvimuttaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte bujjhanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte anubujjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte paṭibujjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte sambujjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte bodhanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte anubodhanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte paṭibodhanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte sambodhipakkhiyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte anubodhipakkhiyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte sambodhipakkhiyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte jotanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte ujjotanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte anujotanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte paṭijotanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ekatte sañjotanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Patāpanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Virocanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Kilesānaṃ santāpanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Amalaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vimalaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nimmalaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Samaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Samayaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vivekaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vivekacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Virāgaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Virāgacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nirodhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nirodhacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vosaggaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Vosaggacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vimuttaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vimutticariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Chandaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa mūlaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa pādaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa padhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa ijjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa adhimokkhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa paggaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Chandassa dassanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Vīriyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... cittaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... vīmaṃsaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya mūlaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya pādaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya padhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya ijjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya adhimokkhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya paggaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya upaṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vīmaṃsāya dassanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Dukkhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dukkassa pīḷanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dukkassa saṅkhataṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dukkassa santāpaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dukkassa vipariṇāmaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Samudayaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Samudayassa āyūhanaṭṭhaṃ nidānaṭṭhaṃ saññoḡaṭṭhaṃ palibodhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nirodhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭhaṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ asaṅkhataṭṭhaṃ amataṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Maggaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Maggassa niyyānaṭṭhaṃ hetuṭṭhaṃ dassanaṭṭhaṃ ādhipateyyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Tathaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anattaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Saccatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paṭivedhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Abhiṅānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pariṅānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dhammaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dhātuṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nātaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Sacchikiriyatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Phassaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Abhisamayatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Nekkhammaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Abyāpādaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ālokasaññaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Avikkhepaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dhammavavattānaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Nāṇaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pāmojjaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... arahattamaggaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Arahattaphalasaṃpattiṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhiṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhim bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ādhipateyyatṭhena indriyaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Akampiyatṭhena balaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Niyyānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Hetuṭṭhena maggaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Padhanaṭṭhena sammappadhānaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Tathaṭṭhena saccamaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anupassanaṭṭhe vipassanaṃ ...pe... ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Anativattanaṭṭhena yuganaddhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavissuddhiṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhiṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivissuddhiṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Muttatṭhena vimokkhaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Pariccāgaṭṭhena vimuttiṃ

bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

Chandaṃ mūlaṭṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Manasikāraṃ samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Phassaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vedanaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Samādhim pamukhaṭṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Satiṃ ādhipateyyaṭṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Paññaṃ tatuttaraṭṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Vimuttiṃ sāraṭṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā. Amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena bujjhantīti – bojjhaṅgā.

20. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tatra kho āyasmā sārīputto bhikkhū āmantesi – “āvuso bhikkhavo”ti [āvusoti (syā.) sam. ni. 5.185 passitabbā]. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato sārīputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā sārīputto etadavoca –

“Sattime, āvuso, bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo – ime kho, āvuso, satta bojjhaṅgā. Imesaṃ khvāhaṃ, āvuso, sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi pubbaṅhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbaṅhasamayaṃ viharāmi. Yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi majjhanhikasamayaṃ...pe... sāyanhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena sāyanhasamayaṃ viharāmi. Satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, ‘āvuso, hoti, appamāṇo’ti me hoti, ‘susamāraddho’ti me hoti. Tiṭṭhantañca naṃ [tiṭṭhantaṃ caram (syā.) sam. ni. 5.185 passitabbā] ‘tiṭṭhatī’ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavatī’ti pajānāmi. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, āvuso, hoti, ‘appamāṇo’ti me hoti, ‘susamāraddho’ti me hoti. Tiṭṭhantañca naṃ ‘tiṭṭhatī’ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavatī’ti pajānāmi.

“Seyyathāpi, āvuso, rañño vā rājamahāmattassa vā nānārattānaṃ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako pūro assa. So yaññadeva dussayugaṃ ākaṅkheyya pubbaṅhasamayaṃ pārupitum, taṃ tadeva dussayugaṃ pubbaṅhasamayaṃ pārupeyya. Yaññadeva dussayugaṃ ākaṅkheyya majjhanhikasamayaṃ...pe... sāyanhasamayaṃ pārupitum, taṃ tadeva dussayugaṃ sāyanhasamayaṃ pārupeyya. Evameva khvāhaṃ, āvuso, imesaṃ sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi pubbaṅhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbaṅhasamayaṃ viharāmi. Yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi majjhanhikasamayaṃ...pe... sāyanhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena sāyanhasamayaṃ viharāmi. Satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, āvuso, hoti, ‘appamāṇo’ti me hoti, ‘susamāraddho’ti me hoti. Tiṭṭhantañca naṃ ‘tiṭṭhatī’ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavatī’ti pajānāmi...pe... upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me, āvuso, hoti, ‘appamāṇo’ti me hoti, ‘susamāraddho’ti me hoti. Tiṭṭhantañca naṃ ‘tiṭṭhatī’ti pajānāmi. Sacepi me cavati, ‘idappaccayā me cavatī’ti pajānāmi’”.

Suttantaniddeso

21. Kathaṃ **satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti** bojjhaṅgo? Yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā satisambojjhaṅgo. Iti ce me hotīti bojjhaṅgo. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato yāvataṃ acci tāvatā vaṇṇo, yāvataṃ vaṇṇo tāvatā acci. Evameva yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā satisambojjhaṅgo. Iti ce me hotīti bojjhaṅgo.

Kathaṃ **appamāṇo iti ce me hotīti** bojjhaṅgo? Pamāṇabaddhā [pamāṇavantā (syā.), aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā] kilesā, sabbe ca pariyuṭṭhānā, ye ca saṅkhārā ponobhavikā appamāṇo nirodho acalaṭṭhena asaṅkhataṭṭhena. Yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā appamāṇo. Iti ce me hotīti bojjhaṅgo.

Kathaṃ **susamāraddho iti ce me hotīti** – bojjhaṅgo? Visamā kilesā, sabbe ca pariyuṭṭhānā, ye ca saṅkhārā ponobhavikā, samadhammo nirodho santaṭṭhena pañītaṭṭhena. Yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā susamāraddho iti ce me hotīti bojjhaṅgo.

Kathaṃ “**tiṭṭhantañca naṃ tiṭṭhati**”ti pajānāmi; sacepi cavati “**idappaccayā cavatī**”ti pajānāmi? Katihākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati? Katihākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati? Aṭṭhahākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati. Aṭṭhahākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati.

Katamehi **aṭṭhahākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati**? Anuppādaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, uppādaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, appavattaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, pavattaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, animittaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nimittaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nirodhaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, saṅkhāre anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati.

Katamehi **aṭṭhahākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati**? Uppādaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, anuppādaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, pavattaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, appavattaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, nimittaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, animittaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, saṅkhāre āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, nirodhaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati. Evaṃ “**tiṭṭhantañca naṃ tiṭṭhati**”ti pajānāmi. Sacepi cavati, “**idappaccayā me cavatī**”ti pajānāmi...pe....

Kathaṃ **upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti** bojjaṅgo? Yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhātī tāvatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti bojjaṅgo. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato yāvatā acci tāvatā vaṇṇo, yāvatā vaṇṇo tāvatā acci. Evameva yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhātī tāvatā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce hotīti bojjaṅgo.

Kathaṃ **appamāṇo iti ce hotīti** bojjaṅgo? Pamāṇabaddhā kilesā, sabbe ca pariyuṭṭhānā, ye ca saṅkhārā ponobhavikā appamāṇo nirodho acalaṭṭhena asaṅkhataṭṭhena. Yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhātī tāvatā appamāṇo iti ce hotīti bojjaṅgo.

Kathaṃ **susamāradhho iti ce hotīti** bojjaṅgo? Visamā kilesā, sabbe ca pariyuṭṭhānā, ye ca saṅkhārā ponobhavikā samadhammo nirodho santatṭhena paṇītatṭhena. Yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhātī tāvatā susamāradhho iti ce hotīti bojjaṅgo.

Kathaṃ “**tiṭṭhantañca naṃ tiṭṭhati**”ti pajānāmi; sacepi cavati “**idappaccayā me cavatī**”ti pajānāmi? Katihākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati? Katihākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati? Aṭṭhahākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati. Aṭṭhahākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati.

Katamehi **aṭṭhahākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati**? Anuppādaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, uppādaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, appavattaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, pavattaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, animittaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nimittaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nirodhaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, saṅkhāre anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati.

Katamehi **aṭṭhahākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati**? Uppādaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, anuppādaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, pavattaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, appavattaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, nimittaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, animittaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, saṅkhāre āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, nirodhaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati. Evaṃ “**tiṭṭhantañca naṃ tiṭṭhati**”ti pajānāmi; sacepi cavati, “**idappaccayā me cavatī**”ti pajānāmi.

Bojjaṅgakathā niṭṭhitā.

4. Mettākathā

22. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. ‘‘Mettāya, bhikkhave, cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulīkatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāraddhāya ekādasānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhā. Katame ekādasā? Sukhaṃ supati, sukhaṃ paṭibujjhati, na pāpakaṃ supinaṃ passati, manussānaṃ piyo hoti, amanussānaṃ piyo hoti, devatā rakkhanti, nāssa aggi vā visaṃ vā satthaṃ vā kamati, tuvaṭṭhaṃ cittaṃ samādhiyati, mukhavaṇṇo vippasīdati, asammūḷho kālaṅkaroti, uttari [uttariṃ (syā. pī.) a. ni. 11.15 passitabbā] appaṭivijjhanto brahmalokūpago hoti. Mettāya, bhikkhave, cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulīkatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāraddhāya – ime ekādasānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhā’’.

Atthi anodhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti, atthi odhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti, atthi disāpharaṇā mettācetovimutti. Katihākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti, katihākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti, katihākārehi disāpharaṇā mettācetovimutti? Pañcahākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti, sattahākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti, dasahākārehi disāpharaṇā mettācetovimutti.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti? Sabbe sattā averā abyāpajjā [abyāpajjhā (syā.)] anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu. Sabbe paṇā...pe... sabbe bhūtā...pe... sabbe puggalā...pe... sabbe attabhāvapariyāpannā averā abyāpajjā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti. Imehi pañcahākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti.

Katamehi sattahākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti? Sabbā itthiyo averā abyāpajjā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu. Sabbe purisā...pe... sabbe ariyā...pe... sabbe anariyā...pe... sabbe devā...pe... sabbe manussā...pe... sabbe vinipātikā averā abyāpajjā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti. Imehi sattahākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettācetovimutti.

Katamehi dasahākārehi disāpharaṇā mettācetovimutti? Sabbe puratthimāya disāya sattā averā abyāpajjā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu. Sabbe pacchimāya disāya sattā...pe... sabbe uttarāya disāya sattā...pe... sabbe dakkhiṇāya disāya sattā...pe... sabbe puratthimāya anudisāya sattā...pe... sabbe pacchimāya anudisāya sattā...pe... sabbe uttarāya anudisāya sattā...pe... sabbe dakkhiṇāya anudisāya sattā...pe... sabbe heṭṭhimāya disāya sattā...pe... sabbe uparimāya disāya sattā averā abyāpajjā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu. Sabbe puratthimāya disāya paṇā...pe... bhūtā... puggalā... attabhāvapariyāpannā... sabbā itthiyo... sabbe purisā... sabbe ariyā... sabbe anariyā... sabbe devā... sabbe manussā... sabbe vinipātikā averā abyāpajjā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu. Sabbe pacchimāya disāya vinipātikā...pe... sabbe uttarāya disāya vinipātikā... sabbe dakkhiṇāya disāya vinipātikā... sabbe puratthimāya anudisāya vinipātikā... sabbe pacchimāya anudisāya vinipātikā... sabbe uttarāya anudisāya vinipātikā... sabbe dakkhiṇāya anudisāya vinipātikā... sabbe heṭṭhimāya disāya vinipātikā... sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averā abyāpajjā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti. Imehi dasahākārehi disāpharaṇā mettācetovimutti.

1. Indriyavāro

23. Sabbesaṃ sattānaṃ pīḷanaṃ vajjetvā apīḷanāya, upaghātaṃ vajjetvā anupaghātena, santāpaṃ vajjetvā asantāpena, pariyādānaṃ vajjetvā apariyādānena, vihesaṃ vajjetvā avihesāya, sabbe sattā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhittā hontu mā dukkhitattāti – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi sabbe satte mettāyatīti – mettā. Taṃ dhammaṃ cetayatīti – ceto. Sabbabyāpādapariyutṭhānehi vimuccatīti – vimutti. Mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti – mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – saddhāya adhimuccati. Saddhindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – vīriyaṃ paggaṇhāti.
Vīriyindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – satim upaṭṭhāpeti.
Satindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – cittaṃ samādahati.
Samādhindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – paññāya pajānāti.
Paññindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi pañcahi indriyehi mettācetovimutti āsevīyati. Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti. Imehi pañcahi indriyehi mettācetovimutti bhāvīyati. Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulīkatā honti. Imehi pañcahi indriyehi mettācetovimutti bahulīkarīyati. Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkāra honti. Imehi pañcahi indriyehi mettācetovimutti svālaṅkatā hoti. Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti. Imehi pañcahi indriyehi mettācetovimutti superikkhatā hoti. Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti. Imehi pañcahi indriyehi mettācetovimutti superivutā hoti. Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkatā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahaḡatā honti, sahaḡatā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā [saṃsīdanā (ka. sī. aṭṭha.)] honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, “etaṃ santa”nti phassanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāradhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti jotenti patāpenti.

2. Balavāro

24. Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – assaddhiye na kampati.
Saddhābalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – kosajje na kampati.
Vīriyabalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – pamāde na kampati.
Satibalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – uddhacce na kampati.
Samādhibalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – avijjāya na kampati.
Paññābalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi pañcahi balehi mettācetovimutti āsevīyati. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti. Imehi pañcahi balehi mettācetovimutti bhāvīyati. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulīkatā honti. Imehi pañcahi balehi mettācetovimutti bahulīkarīyati. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkāra honti. Imehi pañcahi balehi mettācetovimutti svālaṅkatā hoti. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti. Imehi pañcahi balehi mettācetovimutti superikkhatā hoti. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti. Imehi pañcahi balehi mettācetovimutti superivutā hoti. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkatā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti,

parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahatā honti, sahatā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, “etaṃ santa”nti phassanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāradhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti nibbattenti jotenti patāpenti.

3. Bojjhaṅgavāro

25. Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – satim upaṭṭhāpeti. Satisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – paññāya pavicināti. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – vīriyaṃ paggaṇhāti. Vīriyasambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – pariḷāhaṃ paṭippassambheti. Pīṭisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – duṭṭhullaṃ paṭippassambheti. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – cittaṃ samādahati. Samādhisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – ñāṇena kilese paṭisaṅkhāti. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi satta bojjhaṅgehi mettācetovimutti āsevīyati. Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti. Imehi satta bojjhaṅgehi mettācetovimutti bhāvīyati. Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulīkatā honti. Imehi satta bojjhaṅgehi mettācetovimutti bahulīkarīyati. Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkāra honti. Imehi satta bojjhaṅgehi mettācetovimutti svālaṅkatā hoti. Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti. Imehi satta bojjhaṅgehi mettācetovimutti superikkhatā hoti. Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti. Imehi satta bojjhaṅgehi mettācetovimutti superivutā hoti. Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkatā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahatā honti, sahatā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, “etaṃ santa”nti phassanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāradhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti jotenti patāpenti.

4. Maggaṅgavāro

26. Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā passati. Sammādiṭṭhiparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā abhiniropeti. Sammāsāṅkappaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā pariggaṇhāti.

Sammāvācāparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā samuṭṭhāpeti.
Sammākammantaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā vodāpeti.
Sammāājīvaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā paggaṇhāti.
Sammāvāyāmaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā upaṭṭhāpeti.
Sammāsatiparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā samādahati.
Sammāsamādhīparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti āsevīyati. Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti bhāvīyati. Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulīkatā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti bahulīkarīyati. Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkāra honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti svālaṅkāta honti. Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti suparikkhātā hoti. Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti suparivutā hoti. Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkatā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahaḡatā honti, sahaḡatā honti, saḡsaṭṭhā honti, saḡpayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, ‘etaḡ santa’ nti phassanā honti, yāṅikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāradhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti nibbattenti jotenti patāpenti.

27. Sabbesaḡ pāṅānaḡ...pe... sabbesaḡ bhūtānaḡ... sabbesaḡ puggalānaḡ... sabbesaḡ attabhāvapariyāpannānaḡ... sabbāsaḡ itthīnaḡ... sabbesaḡ purisānaḡ... sabbesaḡ ariyānaḡ... sabbesaḡ anariyānaḡ... sabbesaḡ devānaḡ... sabbesaḡ manussānaḡ... sabbesaḡ vinipātikānaḡ pīḡanaḡ vajjetvā apīḡanāya, upaghātaḡ vajjetvā anupaghātena, santāpaḡ vajjetvā asantāpena, pariyaḡānaḡ vajjetvā apariyaḡānena, vihesaḡ vajjetvā avihesāya, sabbe vinipātikā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhitattā hontu mā dukkhitattāti – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi sabbe vinipātike mettāyatīti – mettā. Taḡ dhammaḡ cetayatīti – ceto. Sabbabyāpādapariyuttānehi vimuccatīti – vimutti. Mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti – mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – saddhāya adhimuccati.
Saddhindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti...pe... nibbattenti jotenti patāpenti.

Sabbesaḡ puratthimāya disāya sattānaḡ...pe... sabbesaḡ pacchimāya disāya sattānaḡ... sabbesaḡ uttarāya disāya sattānaḡ... sabbesaḡ dakkhiṅāya disāya sattānaḡ... sabbesaḡ puratthimāya anudisāya sattānaḡ... sabbesaḡ pacchimāya anudisāya sattānaḡ... sabbesaḡ uttarāya anudisāya sattānaḡ... sabbesaḡ dakkhiṅāya anudisāya sattānaḡ... sabbesaḡ heṭṭhimāya disāya sattānaḡ... sabbesaḡ uparimāya disāya sattānaḡ pīḡanaḡ vajjetvā apīḡanāya, upaghātaḡ vajjetvā anupaghātena, santāpaḡ vajjetvā asantāpena, pariyaḡānaḡ vajjetvā apariyaḡānena, vihesaḡ vajjetvā avihesāya, sabbe uparimāya disāya sattā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhitattā hontu mā dukkhitattāti – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi sabbe uparimāya disāya satte mettāyatīti – mettā. Taḡ dhammaḡ

cetayatīti – ceto. Sabbabyāpādapariyuṭṭhānehi vimuccatīti – vimutti. Mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti – mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe uparimāya disāya sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – saddhāya adhimucati. Saddhindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti...pe... nibbattenti jotenti patāpentī.

Sabbesaṃ puratthimāya disāya pāṇānaṃ...pe... bhūtānaṃ... puggalānaṃ
attabhāvapariyāpanānaṃ... sabbāsaṃ itthīnaṃ... sabbesaṃ purisānaṃ... sabbesaṃ ariyānaṃ...
sabbesaṃ anariyānaṃ... sabbesaṃ devānaṃ... sabbesaṃ manussānaṃ... sabbesaṃ vinipātikānaṃ...
sabbesaṃ pacchimāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ uttarāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ
dakkhiṇāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ puratthimāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ
pacchimāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ uttarāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ
dakkhiṇāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ heṭṭhimāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ... sabbesaṃ
uparimāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ pīḷanaṃ vajjetvā apīḷanāya, upaghātaṃ vajjetvā anupaghātena,
santāpaṃ vajjetvā asantāpena, pariyādānaṃ vajjetvā apariyādānena, vihesaṃ vajjetvā avihesāya, sabbe
uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhittatā hontu mā
dukkhitattāti – imehi aṭṭhahākārehi sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātike mettāyatīti – mettā. Taṃ
dhammaṃ cetayatīti – ceto. Sabbabyāpādapariyuṭṭhānehi vimuccatīti – vimutti. Mettā ca ceto ca vimutti
cāti – mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – saddhāya adhimucati. Saddhindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – vīriyaṃ paggaṇhāti. Vīriyindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Satiṃ upaṭṭhāpeti. Satindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Cittaṃ samādahati.
Samādhindriyaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Paññāya pajānāti. Paññindriyaparibhāvitā hoti
mettācetovimutti.

Imāni pañcindriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi pañcahi indriyehi
mettācetovimutti āsevīyati...pe... nibbattenti jotenti patāpentī.

Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – assaddhiye na
kampati. Saddhābalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Kosajje na kampati. Vīriyabalaparibhāvitā hoti
mettācetovimutti. Pamāde na kampati. Satibalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Uddhacce na kampati.
Samādhibalaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Avijjāya na kampati. Paññābalaparibhāvitā hoti
mettācetovimutti.

Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi pañcahi balehi mettācetovimutti
āsevīyati...pe... nibbattenti jotenti patāpentī.

Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – satiṃ
upaṭṭhāpeti. Satisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Paññāya pavicināti. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Vīriyaṃ
paggaṇhāti. Vīriyasambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Pariḷāhaṃ paṭippassambheti.
Pīṭisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Duṭṭhullaṃ paṭippassambheti.
Passaddhisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Cittaṃ samādahati.
Samādhisambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Nāṇena kilese paṭisaṅkhāti.
Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Ime satta bojjaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi sattahi bojjaṅgehi mettācetovimutti āsevīyati...pe... nibbattenti jotenti patāpentī.

Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti – sammā passati. Sammādiṭṭhi paribhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Sammā abhiniropeti. Sammāsankappaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Sammā pariggaṅhāti. Sammāvācāparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Sammā samuṭṭhāpeti. Sammākammantaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Sammā vodāpeti. Sammā ājīvaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Sammā paggaṅhāti. Sammāvāyāmaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Sammā upaṭṭhāti. Sammāsatiaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti. Sammā samādahati. Sammāsamādhaparibhāvitā hoti mettācetovimutti.

Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti āsevīyati...pe... ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā paribhāvitā honti. Imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettācetovimutti supārivutā hoti. Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulikatā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhāra honti, parivāra honti, pāripūri honti, sahaṅgā honti, sahaṅgā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasīdanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, ‘‘etaṃ santa’’nti phassanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāradhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti nibbattenti jotenti patāpentīti.

Mettākathā niṭṭhitā.

5. Virāgakathā

28. Virāgo maggo, vimutti phalaṃ. Kathaṃ **virāgo maggo?** Sotāpattimaggaṅkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati. Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocarō virāge samudāgato [samupāgato (syā.)] virāge ṭhito virāge patiṭṭhito.

Virāgoti dve virāgā – nibbānaṅca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti – virāgā. Sahaṅgāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti – virāgo maggo. Etena maggena buddhā ca sāvaka ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti – aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvata puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho [vimokkho (syā.), mokkho (aṭṭha.)] ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti – maggānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsankappo micchāsankappā virajjati. Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya virajjati. Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā virajjati. Vodānaṭṭhena sammāājīvo micchāājīvā virajjati. Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā virajjati. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā virajjati. Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī micchāsamādhito virajjati. Tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati. Bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati. Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocarō virāge samudāgato virāge ṭhito virāge patiṭṭhito.

Virāgoti dve virāgā – nibbānaṅca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti – virāgā. Sahaṅgāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti – virāgo maggo. Etena maggena buddhā ca sāvaka ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti – aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvata puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti – maggānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

Sakadāgāmimaggaṅkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭiḅhasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭiḅhānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati. Virāgo

virāgārammaṇo virāgagocarō virāge samudāgato virāge t̥hito virāge patiṭṭhito.

Virāgoti dve virāgā – nibbānañca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti – virāgā. Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti – virāgo maggo. Etena maggena buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti – aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvataṃ puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti – maggānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

Anāgāmiṃmaggaṃkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati. Virāgo virāgārammaṇo...pe... maggānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

Arahattamaggaṃkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocarō virāge samudāgato virāge t̥hito virāge patiṭṭhito.

Virāgoti dve virāgā – nibbānañca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti – virāgā. Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti – virāgo maggo. Etena maggena buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti – aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvataṃ puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti – maggānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

Dassanavirāgo sammādiṭṭhi. Abhiniropanavirāgo sammāsaṅkappo. Pariggahavirāgo sammāvācā. Samuṭṭhānavirāgo sammākammanto. Vodānavirāgo sammāājīvo. Paggahavirāgo sammāvāyāmo. Upaṭṭhānavirāgo sammāsati. Avikkhepavirāgo sammāsamādhi. Upaṭṭhānavirāgo satisambojjhaṅgo. Pavicayavirāgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo. Paggahavirāgo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo. Pharaṇavirāgo pītisambojjhaṅgo. Upasamavirāgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo. Avikkhepavirāgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo. Paṭisankhānavirāgo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Assaddhiye akampiyavirāgo saddhābalaṃ. Kosajje akampiyavirāgo vīriyabalaṃ. Pamāde akampiyavirāgo satibalaṃ. Uddhacce akampiyavirāgo samādhibalaṃ. Avijjāya akampiyavirāgo paññābalaṃ. Adhimokkhavirāgo saddhindriyaṃ. Paggahavirāgo vīriyindriyaṃ. Upaṭṭhānavirāgo satindriyaṃ. Avikkhepavirāgo samādhindriyaṃ. Dassanavirāgo paññindriyaṃ. Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyāni virāgo. Akampiyaṭṭhena balaṃ virāgo. Niyyānaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā virāgo. Hetuṭṭhena maggo virāgo. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā virāgo. Padhanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā virāgo. Ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhipādā virāgo. Tathaṭṭhena saccā virāgo. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho virāgo. Anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā virāgo. Ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā virāgo. Anativattanaṭṭhena yuganaddhaṃ virāgo. Saṃvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhi virāgo. Avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi virāgo. Dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi virāgo. Vimuttaṭṭhena vimokkho virāgo. Paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā virāgo. Pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti virāgo. Samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ virāgo. Chando mūlaṭṭhena virāgo. Manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena virāgo. Phasso samodhānaṭṭhena virāgo. Vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena virāgo. Samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena virāgo. Sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena virāgo. Paññā tatuttaraṭṭhena virāgo. Vimutti sārattaṭṭhena virāgo. Amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena maggo.

Dassanamaggo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiniropanamaggo sammāsaṅkappo...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena maggo. Evaṃ virāgo maggo.

29. Kathaṃ vimutti phalaṃ? Sotāpattiphalakkaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vimuttā hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimuttā hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimuttā hoti, vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā t̥hitā vimuttiyā patiṭṭhitā. **Vimuttīti** dve muttiyo – nibbānañca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe ca vimuttā

hontīti – vimutti phalaṃ.

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsankappo micchāsankappā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti, vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā ṭhitā vimuttiyā patiṭṭhitā. **Vimuttīti** dve vimuttiyo – nibbānaṅca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti – vimutti phalaṃ.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vimuttā hoti, samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vimutto hoti, vodānaṭṭhena sammāājīvo micchāājīvā vimutto hoti, paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vimutto hoti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vimuttā hoti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhi vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti, vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā ṭhitā vimuttiyā patiṭṭhitā. **Vimuttīti**. Dve vimuttiyo – nibbānaṅca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti – vimutti phalaṃ.

Sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti, vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā ṭhitā vimuttiyā patiṭṭhitā. **Vimuttīti** dve vimuttiyo – nibbānaṅca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti – vimutti phalaṃ.

Anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti, vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā ṭhitā vimuttiyā patiṭṭhitā...pe....

Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti, vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā ṭhitā vimuttiyā patiṭṭhitā. **Vimuttīti** dve vimuttiyo – nibbānaṅca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatājātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti – vimutti phalaṃ.

Dassanavimutti sammādiṭṭhi...pe... avikkhepavimutti sammāsamādhi, upaṭṭhānavimutti satisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisankhānavimutti upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Assaddhiye akampiyavimutti saddhābalaṃ...pe... avijjāya akampiyavimutti paññābalaṃ. Adhimokkhavimutti saddhindriyaṃ...pe... dassanavimutti paññindriyaṃ.

Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyā vimutti. Akampiyaṭṭhena balā vimutti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā vimutti, hetuṭṭhena maggo vimutti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā vimutti, padhanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā vimutti, ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhipādā vimutti, tathaṭṭhena saccā vimutti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho vimutti, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā vimutti, ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā vimutti, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganaddhaṃ vimutti, saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi vimutti, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi vimutti, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivissuddhi vimutti, vimuttaṭṭhena vimokkho vimutti, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā vimutti, pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti vimutti, paṭippassaddhiyaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ vimutti, chando mūlaṭṭhena vimutti, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena vimutti, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena vimutti, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena vimutti, samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena vimutti, sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena vimutti, paññā tatuttaraṭṭhena vimutti, vimutti sāraṭṭhena vimutti, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena vimutti. Evaṃ vimutti phalaṃ. Evaṃ virāgo maggo, vimutti phalanti.

Virāgakathā niṭṭhitā.

6. Paṭisambhidākathā

1. Dhammacakkapavattanavāro

30. Evaṃ me sutam – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati isipatane migadāye. Tatra kho bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi –

“Dveme, bhikkhave, antā pabbajitena na sevitabbā. Katame dve? Yo cāyaṃ kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anattasamhito; yo cāyaṃ attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anattasamhito. Ete kho [ete te (syā. ka. sī. aṭṭha.) sam. ni. 5.1081; mahāva. 13 passitabbā], bhikkhave, ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī nānakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati.

“Katamā ca sā, bhikkhave, majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī nānakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati? Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi...pe... sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho sā, bhikkhave, majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī nānakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati.

“Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ. Jātipi dukkhā, jarāpi dukkhā, byādhipi dukkho, maraṇampi dukkhaṃ, appiyehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yampiccham na labhati tampi dukkhaṃ; saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ – yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ – kāmataṇhā, bhavataṇhā, vibhavataṇhā. Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodham ariyasaccaṃ – yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo. Idaṃ kho pana, bhikkhave, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ – ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ – sammādiṭṭhi...pe... sammāsamādhi.

““Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasacca’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyya’nti me, bhikkhave...pe... pariññātanti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

““Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasacca’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabba’nti me, bhikkhave...pe... pahānti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

““Idaṃ dukkhanirodham ariyasacca’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodham ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabba’nti me, bhikkhave...pe... sacchikatanti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

““Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasacca’nti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvetabba’nti me, bhikkhave...pe... bhāvitanti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā

udapādi, āloko udapādi.

“Yāvakīvañca me, bhikkhave, imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ na suvisuddhaṃ ahoṣi, neva tāvāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samāraḷe sabrahmaḷe sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsiṃ. Yato ca kho me, bhikkhave, imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ ahoṣi, athāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sadevake loke samāraḷe sabrahmaḷe sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya ‘anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho’ti paccaññāsiṃ. Ñāṇaṇca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi – ‘akuppā me vimutti, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavo’”ti.

Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Imasmiñca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne āyasmato koṇḍaññaṣsa virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi – “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamma’”ntī.

Pavattite ca pana bhagavatā dhammacakke bhummā [bhūmā (ka.)] devā saddamanussāvesuṃ – “etaṃ bhagavatā bārāṇasiyaṃ isipatane miḡadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmi’”ntī. Bhummānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā cātumahārājikā [cātummahārājikā (syā.)] devā saddamanussāvesuṃ...pe... cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā tāvatimsā devā...pe... yāmā devā...pe... tusitā devā...pe... nimmānaratī devā...pe... paranimmitavasavattī devā...pe... brahmakāyikā devā saddamanussāvesuṃ – “etaṃ bhagavatā bārāṇasiyaṃ isipatane miḡadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmi’”ntī.

Itiḷa tena khaṇena tena layena tena muhuttēna yāva brahmalokā saddo abbhuggacchi. Ayañca dasasahassī lokadhātu saṃkampi sampakampi sampavedhi, appamaṇo ca uḷāro obhāso loke pāturaḷosi atikkamma [atikkammeva (syā. ka.) saṃ. ni. 5.1081 passitabbā] devānaṃ devānubhāvanti.

Atha kho bhagavā imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi – “aññāsi vata, bho, koṇḍañño; aññāsi vata, bho, koṇḍañño”ti. Iti hidaṃ āyasmato koṇḍaññaṣsa aññāsikoṇḍañño tveva [aññākoṇḍañnotveva (syā.)] nāmaṃ ahoṣi.

[Ka] ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasacca’ntī pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi’.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Paññā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Vijjā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Āloko udapādīti – kenatṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhena. **Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti** – ñātaṭṭhena. **Paññā udapādīti** – pajānanaṭṭhena. **Vijjā udapādīti** – paṭivedhaṭṭhena. **Āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo. Ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā”.

Dassanaṭṭho attho, ñātaṭṭho attho, pajānanaṭṭho attho, paṭivedhaṭṭho attho, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā”.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañca atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Imā dasa niruttiyā niruttiapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye

tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “niruttīsu ñāṇaṃ niruttiṭṭisambhidā”.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā”.

“‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyya’nti...pe... pariññātanti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi”.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena? Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena? Paññā udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena? Vijjā udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena? Āloko udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhena. **Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti** – ñātaṭṭhena. **Paññā udapādīti** – pajānanaṭṭhena. **Vijjā udapādīti** – paṭivedhaṭṭhena. **Āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo. Ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā”.

Dassanaṭṭho attho, ñātaṭṭho attho, pajānanaṭṭho attho, paṭivedhaṭṭho attho, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā”.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañca atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Imā dasa niruttiyo niruttiṭṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “niruttīsu ñāṇaṃ niruttiṭṭisambhidā”.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā”.

Dukkhe ariyasacce pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

[Kha] “‘idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasacca’nti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabba’nti...pe... pahānti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe...’”.

Dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

[Ga] “‘idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasacca’nti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabba’nti...pe... sacchikatanti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe...’”.

Dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

[Gha] “‘idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasacca’nti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. ‘Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvetabba’nti...pe... bhāvitanti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe...’”.

Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

Catūsu ariyasaccesu saṭṭhi dhammā, saṭṭhi atthā, vīsatisataniruttiyo, cattālīsañca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

2. Satipaṭṭhānavāro

31. “‘Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā’ ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbāti me, bhikkhave,... pe... bhāvitāti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi’”.

“‘Ayaṃ vedanāsu...pe... ayaṃ citte...pe... ayaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanāti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti...pe... bhāvitāti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi’”.

[Ka] “‘ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā’ ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbāti...pe... bhāvitāti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi’”.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Paññā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Vijjā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Āloko udapādīti – kenatṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhena. **Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti** – ñātaṭṭhena. **Paññā udapādīti** – pajānanaṭṭhena. **Vijjā udapādīti** – paṭivedhaṭṭhena. **Āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo. Ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā”.

Dassanaṭṭho attho, ñātaṭṭho attho, pajānanaṭṭho attho, paṭivedhaṭṭho attho, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā”.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañca atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “niruttīsu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā”.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā”.

Kāye kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

[Kha-gha] “‘ayaṃ vedanāsu...pe... ayaṃ citte...pe... ayaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanāti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... sā kho panāyaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti...pe... bhāvitāti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi... pe... āloko udapādi...pe...’”.

Dhammesu dhammānupassanā satipaṭṭhāne pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo,

saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu saṭṭhi dhammā, saṭṭhi atthā, vīsatisataniruttiyo, cattālīsaṅca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

3. Iddhipādavāro

32. “Ayaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādōti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādō bhāvetabboti me, bhikkhave...pe... bhāvitoti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi.

“Ayaṃ vīriyasamādhī...pe... ayaṃ cittasamādhī...pe... ayaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādōti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādō bhāvetabboti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”.

[Ka] “‘ayaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādō’ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... so kho panāyaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādō bhāvetabboti...pe... bhāvitoti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi”.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Paññā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Vijjā udapādīti – kenatṭhena? Āloko udapādīti – kenatṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhena. **Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti** – ñātaṭṭhena. **Paññā udapādīti** – pajānanaṭṭhena. **Vijjā udapādīti** – paṭivedhaṭṭhena. **Āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo. Ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā”.

Dassanaṭṭho attho, ñātaṭṭho attho, pajānanaṭṭho attho, paṭivedhaṭṭho attho, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā”.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañca atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā. Imā dasa niruttiyo niruttiṭṭhapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “niruttīsu ñāṇaṃ niruttiṭṭhapaṭisambhidā”.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttīsu ñāṇāni. Imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā ceva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā te tassā gocarā. Ye tassā gocarā te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati – “paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā”.

Chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgate iddhipāde pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

[Kha-gha] “ayaṃ vīriyasamādhī...pe... ayaṃ cittasamādhī...pe... ayaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādōti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ

udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... so kho panāyaṃ
vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabboti...pe... bhāvitoti pubbe
ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe...”.

Vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgate iddhipāde pannarasa dhammā, pannarasa atthā,
tiṃsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

Catūsu iddhipādesu saṭṭhi dhammā, saṭṭhi atthā, vīsatisataniruttiyo, cattālīsaṅca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

4. Sattabodhisattavāro

33. “‘Samudayo samudayo’ti kho, bhikkhave, vipassissa bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu
dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. ‘Nirodho nirodho’ti kho, bhikkhave, vipassissa
bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi’’. Vipassissa
bodhisattassa veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati niruttiyo, cattālīsaṃ [cattālīsa (ka.)] ñāṇāni.

“‘Samudayo samudayo’ti kho, bhikkhave, sikkhissa bodhisattassa...pe... vessabhussa
bodhisattassa...pe... kakusandhassa bodhisattassa...pe... koṇāgamanassa bodhisattassa...pe...
kassapassa bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi.
‘Nirodho nirodho’ti kho, bhikkhave, kassapassa bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ
udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi’’. Kassapassa bodhisattassa veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati
niruttiyo, cattālīsa ñāṇāni.

“‘Samudayo samudayo’ti kho, bhikkhave, gotamassa bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu
cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. ‘Nirodho nirodho’ti kho, bhikkhave, gotamassa bodhisattassa
pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi’’. Gotamassa bodhisattassa
veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati niruttiyo, cattālīsa ñāṇāni.

Sattannaṃ bodhisattānaṃ sattu veyyākaraṇesu sattati dhammā, sattati atthā, cattālīsataṃ
[cattālīsataṃ (syā.)] niruttiyo, asīti ca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

5. Abhiññādivāro

34. “‘Yāvatā abhiññāya abhiññatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito
paññāya abhiññatṭho natthi’ ti – cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko
udapādi’’. Abhiññāya abhiññatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam
ñāṇāni.

“‘Yāvatā pariññāya pariññatṭho...pe... yāvatā pahānassa pahānatṭho...pe... yāvatā bhāvanāya
bhāvanatṭho...pe... yāvatā sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito
paññāya. Aphassito paññāya sacchikiriyatṭho natthi’ ti – cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā
udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi’’. Sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā,
pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satam ñāṇāni.

Abhiññāya abhiññatṭhe, pariññāya pariññatṭhe, pahānāya pahānatṭhe, bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭhe,
sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭhe pañcavīsataṃ dhammā, pañcavīsataṃ atthā, aḍḍhateyyāni
niruttisatāni, pañca ñāṇasatāni.

6. Khandhādivāro

35. “‘Yāvatā khandhānaṃ khandhatṭho, ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito

paññāya khandhaṭṭho natthī’ti – cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi’’. Khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satamaññāni.

“‘Yāvatā dhātūnaṃ dhātuṭṭho...pe... yāvatā āyatanānaṃ āyatanaṭṭho...pe... yāvatā saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭho...pe... yāvatā asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito paññāya asaṅkhatatṭho natthī’ti – cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi’’. Asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satamaññāni.

Khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭhe, dhātūnaṃ dhātuṭṭhe, āyatanānaṃ āyatanaṭṭhe saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭhe, asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭhe pañcavīsatisatamaññāni, pañcavīsatisatamaññāni, aḍḍhateyyāni niruttisatāni, pañcaññāsatāni.

7. Saccavāro

36. “‘Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho, ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito paññāya dukkhaṭṭho natthī’ti – cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi’’. Dukkhaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satamaññāni.

“‘Yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭṭho...pe... yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho...pe... yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito paññāya maggaṭṭho natthī’ti – cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi’’. Maggassa maggaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satamaññāni.

Catūsu ariyasaccesu satamaññāni, satamaññāni, dve niruttisatāni, cattāriññāsatāni.

8. Paṭisambhidāvāro

37. “‘Yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito paññāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭho natthī’ti – cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi’’. Atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satamaññāni.

“‘Yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭho...pe... yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidaṭṭho...pe... yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, ñāto diṭṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya. Aphassito paññāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho natthī’ti – cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi’’. Paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satamaññāni.

Catūsu paṭisambhidāsu satamaññāni, satamaññāni, dve niruttisatāni, cattāriññāsatāni.

9. Chabuddhadhammavāro

38. “‘Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ, ñāṇaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya. Aphassitaṃ paññāya indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ natthī’ti – cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi’’. Indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satamaññāni.

“‘Yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ...pe... yāvatā yamakapāṭihire ñāṇaṃ...pe... yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ...pe... yāvatā sabbaññutaññānaṃ...pe... yāvatā anāvarenaṃ ñāṇaṃ, ñāṇaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya. Aphassitaṃ paññāya anāvarenaṃ ñāṇaṃ

natthī'ti – cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi''.
Anāvaraṇe ñāṇe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, satamaññāni.

Chasu buddhadhammesu diyaḍḍhasataṃ dhammā, diyaḍḍhasataṃ atthā, tīṇi niruttisatāni, cha ñāṇasatāni.

Paṭisambhidādhikaraṇe [paṭisambhidāpakaraṇe (syā.)] aḍḍhanavadhammasatāni [aḍḍhanavamāni dhammasatāni (syā.), aḍḍhanavamadhammasatāni (ka.)], aḍḍhanavaatthasatāni, niruttisahassaṅga satta ca niruttisatāni, tīṇi ca ñāṇasahassāni, cattāri ca ñāṇasatānīti.

Paṭisambhidākathā niṭṭhitā.

7. Dhammacakkakathā

1. Saccavāro

39. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati...pe... iti hidaṃ āyasmato koṇḍaññaṃ
“aññāsikoṇḍañño” tveva nāmaṃ ahoṣi.

[Ka] “idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasacca”nti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena? Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena? Paññā udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena? Vijjā udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena? Āloko udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhena. **Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti** – ñātaṭṭhena. **Paññā udapādīti** – pajānanaṭṭhena. **Vijjā udapādīti** – paṭivedhaṭṭhena. **Āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, dassanaṭṭho attho. Ñāṇaṃ dhammo, ñātaṭṭho attho. Paññā dhammo, pajānanaṭṭho attho. Vijjā dhammo, paṭivedhaṭṭho attho. Āloko dhammo, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā dukkhavatthukā saccavatthukā saccārammaṇā saccagocarā saccasaṅgahitā saccapariyāpannā sacce samudāgatā sacce ṭhitā sacce patiṭṭhitā.

40. **Dhammacakkanti** kenaṭṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? Dhammaṅca pavatteti cakkañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Cakkaṅca pavatteti dhammañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammena pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammacariyāya pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme ṭhito pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patiṭṭhito pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patiṭṭhāpento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme vasippatto pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme vasiṃ pāpento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme pāramippatto pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme pāramiṃ pāpento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme vesārajjappatto pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme vesārajjaṃ pāpento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaṃ sakkaronto pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaṃ garuṃ karonto [garukaronto (syā.)] pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaṃ mānento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaṃ pūjento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaṃ apacāyamāno pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaddhajo pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaketu pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammādhipeyyo pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Taṃ kho pana dhammacakkaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasminti – dhammacakkaṃ.

Saddhindriyaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Vīriyindriyaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Satindriyaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Samādhindriyaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Paññindriyaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Saddhābalaṃ dhammo. Taṃ

dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Vīriyabalaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Satibalaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Samādhibalaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Paññābalaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Vīriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Pīṭisambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhi dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammāsaṅkappo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammāvācā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammākamanto dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammājīvo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammāvāyāmo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammāsati dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sammāsamādhi dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ.

Ādhipateyyatṭhena indriyaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Akampiyyatṭhena balaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Niyyānikaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Hetuṭṭhena maggo dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Padhanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhipādā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Tathaṭṭhena saccā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Anativattanaṭṭhena yuganaddhaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavissuddhi dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavissuddhi dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivissuddhi dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Muttaṭṭhena vimokkho dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Chando mūlaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammo pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Phasso samodhānaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Sati ādhipateyyatṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Paññā tatuttaraṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Vimutti saraṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ.

“Taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyya”nti...pe... pariññātanti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenatṭhena...pe... āloko udapādīti – kenatṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhena...pe... **āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhena. Cakkhuṃ dhammo, dassanaṭṭho attho...pe... āloko dhammo, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā dukkhavatthukā saccavatthukā saccārammaṇā saccagocarā saccasaṅgahitā saccapariyāpannā sacce samudāgatā sacce ṭhitā sacce patiṭṭhitā.

Dhammacakkanti kenaṭṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? Dhammañca pavatteti cakkañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Cakkañca pavatteti dhammañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammena pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammapariyāya pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme ṭhito pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patiṭṭhito pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena dhammo taṃ dhammaṃ pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ.

[Kha-gha] “idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasacca”nti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... “taṃ kho panidaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabba”nti...pe... “pahīna”nti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena...pe... āloko udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhena...pe... **āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, dassanaṭṭho attho...pe... āloko dhammo, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā samudayaṭṭhukā saccavattukā...pe... nirodhavattukā saccavattukā...pe... maggavattukā saccavattukā saccārammaṇā saccagocarā saccasaṅgahitā saccapariyāpannā sacce samudāgatā sacce ṭhitā sacce patiṭṭhitā.

Dhammacakkanti kenaṭṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? Dhammañca pavatteti cakkañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Cakkañca pavatteti dhammañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammena pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammacariyāya pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme ṭhito pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patiṭṭhito pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ.

2. Satipaṭṭhānavāro

41. “‘Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā’ti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbāti me, bhikkhave,... pe... bhāvitāti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”.

“‘Ayaṃ vedanāsu...pe... ayaṃ citte... ayaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanāti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbāti me, bhikkhave...pe... bhāvitāti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi”.

Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanāti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbāti...pe... bhāvitāti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena...pe... āloko udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhena...pe... **āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, dassanaṭṭho attho...pe... āloko dhammo, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā kāyavattukā satipaṭṭhānavattukā...pe... vedanāvattukā satipaṭṭhānavattukā...pe... cittavattukā satipaṭṭhānavattukā...pe... dhammavattukā satipaṭṭhānavattukā satipaṭṭhānarammaṇā satipaṭṭhānagocarā satipaṭṭhānasaṅgahitā satipaṭṭhānapariyāpannā satipaṭṭhāne samudāgatā satipaṭṭhāne ṭhitā satipaṭṭhāne patiṭṭhitā.

Dhammacakkanti kenaṭṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? Dhammañca pavatteti cakkañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Cakkañca pavatteti dhammañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammena pavatteti –

dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammacariyāya pavattetī – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme ʒhito pavattetī – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patiṅghito pavattetī – dhammacakkaṃ ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṅghena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetī – dhammacakkaṃ.

3. Iddhipādavāro

42. “‘Ayaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānaṣāṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’ ti me, bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. ‘So kho paṇāyaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānaṣāṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo’ ti me, bhikkhave...pe... bhāvitoti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi.

“‘Ayaṃ vīriyasamādhī...pe... ayaṃ cittasamādhī...pe... ayaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānaṣāṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādoti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi. So kho paṇāyaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānaṣāṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabboti me, bhikkhave...pe... bhāvitoti me, bhikkhave, pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi’”.

Ayaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānaṣāṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādoti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... so kho paṇāyaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānaṣāṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabboti...pe... bhāvitoti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paṇṇā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenaṅghena? Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti – kenaṅghena? Paṇṇā udapādīti – kenaṅghena? Vijjā udapādīti – kenaṅghena? Āloko udapādīti – kenaṅghena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṅghena. **Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti** – ñātaṅghena. **Paṇṇā udapādīti** – pajānanaṅghena. **Vijjā udapādīti** – paṭivedhaṅghena. **Āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṅghena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, dassanaṅgho attho. Ñāṇaṃ dhammo, ñātaṅgho attho. Paṇṇā dhammo, pajānanaṅgho attho. Vijjā dhammo, paṭivedhaṅgho attho. Āloko dhammo, obhāsaṅgho attho. Ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā chandavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā iddhipādārammaṇā iddhipādāgocarā iddhipādasaṅghatā iddhipādāpariyāpannā iddhipāde samudāgatā iddhipāde ʒhitā iddhipāde patiṅghitā.

Dhammacakkanti kenaṅghena dhammacakkaṃ? Dhammañca pavatteti cakkāñcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Cakkāñca pavatteti dhammañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammena pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammacariyāya pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme ʒhito pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patiṅghito pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patiṅghāpento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme vasippatto pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme vasiṃ pāpento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme pāramippatto pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme pāramiṃ pāpento pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ...pe... dhammaṃ apacāyamāno pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaddhajo pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammaketu pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammādhīpateyyo pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ. Taṃ kho pana dhammacakkaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā mārena vā brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasminti – dhammacakkaṃ.

Saddhindriyaṃ dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṅghena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti – dhammacakkaṃ.

Ayaṃ vīriyasamādhīpadhānaṣāṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādoti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi...pe... so kho paṇāyaṃ vīriyasamādhīpadhānaṣāṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabboti...pe... bhāvitoti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi...pe... āloko udapādi.

Cakkhuṃ udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena...pe... āloko udapādīti – kenaṭṭhena? **Cakkhuṃ udapādīti** – dassanaṭṭhena...pe... **āloko udapādīti** – obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, dassanaṭṭho attho...pe... āloko dhammo, obhāsaṭṭho attho. Ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā vīriyavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā...pe... cittavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā... vīmaṃsāvattukā iddhipādavatthukā iddhipādārammaṇā iddhipādagocarā iddhipādasangahitā iddhipādapariyāpannā iddhipāde samudāgatā iddhipāde ṭhitā iddhipāde patiṭṭhitā.

Dhammacakkanti kenaṭṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? Dhammañca pavatteti cakkañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Cakkañca pavatteti dhammañcāti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammena pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhammacariyāya pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme ṭhito pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ. Dhamme patiṭṭhito pavatteti – dhammacakkaṃ...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena dhammo. Taṃ dhammaṃ pavatteti – dhammacakkanti.

Dhammacakkakathā niṭṭhitā.

8. Lokuttarakathā

43. Katame dhammā lokuttarā? Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhipādā, pañcendriyāni, pañca balāni, satta bojjaṅgā, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, cattāro ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni, nibbānañca – ime dhammā lokuttarā.

Lokuttarāti kenaṭṭhena lokuttarā? Lokam tarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokā uttarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokato uttarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā uttarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam atikkamantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam samatikkamantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam samatikkantīti – lokuttarā. Lokena atirekāti – lokuttarā. Lokantaṃ tarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokā nissarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokato nissarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā nissarantīti – lokuttarā. Lokā nissaṭṭīti – lokuttarā. Lokena nissaṭṭīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā nissaṭṭīti – lokuttarā. Loke na tiṭṭhantīti – lokuttarā. Lokasmiṃ na tiṭṭhantīti – lokuttarā. Loke na limpantīti – lokuttarā. Lokena na limpantīti – lokuttarā. Loke asaṃlittīti – lokuttarā. Lokena asaṃlittīti – lokuttarā. Loke anupalittīti – lokuttarā. Lokena anupalittīti – lokuttarā. Loke vippamuttīti – lokuttarā. Lokena vippamuttīti – lokuttarā. Lokā vippamuttīti – lokuttarā. Lokato vippamuttīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā vippamuttīti – lokuttarā. Loke visaññuttīti – lokuttarā. Lokena visaññuttīti – lokuttarā. Lokā visaññuttīti – lokuttarā. Lokasmiṃ visaññuttīti – lokuttarā. Lokato visaññuttīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā visaññuttīti – lokuttarā. Lokā sujjhantīti – lokuttarā. Lokato sujjhantīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā sujjhantīti – lokuttarā. Lokā visujjhantīti – lokuttarā. Lokato visujjhantīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā visujjhantīti – lokuttarā. Lokā vuṭṭhahantīti [uddharantīti (ka.), uṭṭhahantīti (sī. aṭṭha.)] – lokuttarā. Lokato vuṭṭhahantīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā vuṭṭhahantīti – lokuttarā. Lokā vivaṭṭantīti – lokuttarā. Lokato vivaṭṭantīti – lokuttarā. Lokamhā vivaṭṭantīti – lokuttarā. Loke na sajjantīti – lokuttarā. Loke na gayhantīti – lokuttarā. Loke na bajjhantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam samucchindantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam samucchinnantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam paṭippassambhantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam paṭippassambhitantīti – lokuttarā. Lokassa apathāti – lokuttarā. Lokassa agatīti – lokuttarā. Lokassa avisayāti – lokuttarā. Lokassa asādhāraṇāti – lokuttarā. Lokam vamanantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam na paccāvamantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam pajahantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam na upādiyantīti – lokuttarā. Lokam visinentīti – lokuttarā. Lokam na ussinentīti – lokuttarā. Lokam vidhūpentīti – lokuttarā. Lokam na saṃdhūpentīti – lokuttarā. Lokam samatikkamma abhibhuyya tiṭṭhantīti – lokuttarā.

Lokuttarakathā niṭṭhitā.

9. Balakathā

44. Sāvattihinidānaṃ [sam. ni. 5.705-716 passitabbā]. “Pañcimāni, bhikkhave, balāni. Katamāni

pañca? Saddhābalaṃ, vīriyabalaṃ, satibalaṃ, samādhibalaṃ, paññābalaṃ – imāni kho, bhikkhave, pañca balāni.

“Api ca, aṭṭhasaṭṭhi balāni – saddhābalaṃ, vīriyabalaṃ, satibalaṃ, samādhibalaṃ, paññābalaṃ, hiribalaṃ, ottappabalaṃ, paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ, bhāvanābalaṃ, anavajjabalaṃ, saṅgahabalaṃ, khantibalaṃ, paññattibalaṃ, nijjhattibalaṃ, issariyabalaṃ, adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ, samathabalaṃ, vipassanābalaṃ, dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekhabalāni, dasa khīṇāsavabalāni, dasa iddhibalāni, dasa tathāgatabalāni”.

Katamaṃ **saddhābalaṃ**? Assaddhiye na kampaṭīti – saddhābalaṃ. Sahajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, kilesānaṃ pariyādānaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, paṭivedhādivisodhanaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, cittassa vodānaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, visesādhigamaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, uttari paṭivedhaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, saccābhisamayāṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ. Idaṃ saddhābalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **vīriyabalaṃ**? Kosajje na kampaṭīti – vīriyabalaṃ. Sahajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, kilesānaṃ pariyādānaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, paṭivedhādivisodhanaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, cittassa vodānaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, visesādhigamaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, uttari paṭivedhaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, saccābhisamayāṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena vīriyabalaṃ. Idaṃ vīriyabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **satibalaṃ**? Pamāde na kampaṭīti – satibalaṃ. Sahajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanaṭṭhena satibalaṃ...pe... nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena satibalaṃ. Idaṃ satibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **samādhibalaṃ**? Uddhacce na kampaṭīti – samādhibalaṃ. Sahajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanaṭṭhena samādhibalaṃ...pe... nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena samādhibalaṃ. Idaṃ samādhibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **paññābalaṃ**? Avijjāya na kampaṭīti – paññābalaṃ. Sahajātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanaṭṭhena paññābalaṃ...pe... nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena paññābalaṃ. Idaṃ paññābalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **hiribalaṃ**? Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ hiriyatīti [hiriyatīti (syā. ka.)] – hiribalaṃ. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ hiriyatīti – hiribalaṃ. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ hiriyatīti – hiribalaṃ. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ hiriyatīti – hiribalaṃ. Dhammavavathānena vicikicchaṃ hiriyatīti – hiribalaṃ. Ñāṇena avijjaṃ hiriyatīti – hiribalaṃ. Pāmojjena aratiṃ hiriyatīti – hiribalaṃ. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe hiriyatīti – hiribalaṃ...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese hiriyatīti – hiribalaṃ. Idaṃ hiribalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **ottappabalaṃ**? Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Dhammavavathānena vicikicchaṃ ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Ñāṇena avijjaṃ ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Pāmojjena aratiṃ ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese ottappaṭīti – ottappabalaṃ. Idaṃ ottappabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ**? Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Dhammavavathānena vicikicchaṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Ñāṇena avijjaṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Pāmojjena aratiṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese

paṭisaṅkhātīti – paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Idaṃ paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **bhāvanābalaṃ**? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Uddhaccaṃ pajahanto avikkhepaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Vicikicchāṃ pajahanto dhammavavatthānaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Avijjaṃ pajahanto ñāṇaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Aratiṃ pajahanto pāmojjaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Nīvaraṇe pajahanto paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanābalaṃ. Idaṃ bhāvanābalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **anavajjabalaṃ**? Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhamme natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpāde natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Thinamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññāya natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepe natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthāne natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇe natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojje natthi kiñci vajjanti anavajjabalaṃ. Nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhāne natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā arahattamagge natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Idaṃ anavajjabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **saṅgahabalaṃ**? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti – saṅgahabalaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti – saṅgahabalaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti – saṅgahabalaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti – saṅgahabalaṃ. Idaṃ saṅgahabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **khantibalaṃ**? Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Thinamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññā khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ khamatīti – khantibalaṃ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā arahattamaggo khamatīti – khantibalaṃ. Idaṃ khantibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **paññattibalaṃ**? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ paññāpetīti – paññattibalaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ paññāpetīti – paññattibalaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ paññāpetīti – paññattibalaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ paññāpetīti – paññattibalaṃ. Idaṃ paññattibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **nijjhattibalaṃ**? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti – nijjhattibalaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti – nijjhattibalaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti – nijjhattibalaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti – nijjhattibalaṃ. Idaṃ nijjhattibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **issariyabalaṃ**? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti – issariyabalaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti – issariyabalaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti – issariyabalaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti – issariyabalaṃ. Idaṃ issariyabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ**? Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ. Idaṃ adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **samathabalaṃ**? Nekkhamavasena cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, abyāpādasena cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, ālokasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ...pe... paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ.

Samathabalanti kenatthena samathabalaṃ? Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe na kampaṭī – samathabalaṃ. Dutiyena jhānena vitakkavicāre na kampaṭī – samathabalaṃ. Tatiyena jhānena pītiyā na kampaṭī – samathabalaṃ. Catutthena jhānena sukhadukkhe na kampaṭī – samathabalaṃ. Ākāsaññācāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya na kampaṭī – samathabalaṃ. Viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsaññācāyatanasaññāya na kampaṭī – samathabalaṃ. Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññāya na kampaṭī – samathabalaṃ. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya na kampaṭī – samathabalaṃ. Uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭī na calati na vedhātī – samathabalaṃ. Idam samathabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ **vipassanābalaṃ**? Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ...pe... paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, rūpe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, rūpe dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ...pe... rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, vedanāya...pe... saññāya... sañkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ...pe... jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Vipassanābalanti kenatthena vipassanābalaṃ? Aniccānupassanāya nīcāsāññāya na kampaṭī – vipassanābalaṃ. Dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya na kampaṭī – vipassanābalaṃ. Anattānupassanāya attasaññāya kampaṭī – vipassanābalaṃ. Nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā na kampaṭī – vipassanābalaṃ. Virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampaṭī – vipassanābalaṃ. Nirodhānupassanā samudaye na kampaṭī – vipassanābalaṃ. Paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampaṭī – vipassanābalaṃ. Avijjāya avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭī na calati na vedhātī – vipassanābalaṃ. Idam vipassanābalaṃ.

Katamāni **dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekhabalāni**? Sammādiṭṭhiṃ [sammādiṭṭhi (ka.) evamīdisesu navasu padesu dutiyantavacanena. dī. ni. 3.348 passitabbā] sikkhatī – sekhabalaṃ. Tattha sikkhitattā asekhabalaṃ. Sammāsankappaṃ sikkhatī – sekhabalaṃ. Tattha sikkhitattā – asekhabalaṃ. Sammāvācaṃ...pe... sammākammantaṃ... sammājīvaṃ... sammāvāyāmaṃ... sammāsatiṃ... sammāsamādhīṃ... sammāñāṇaṃ...pe... sammāvimuttiṃ sikkhatī – sekhabalaṃ. Tattha sikkhitattā – asekhabalaṃ. Imāni dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekhabalāni.

Katamāni **dasa khīṇāsavabalāni**? [a. ni. 10.90 passitabbā] Idha khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe sañkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā hontī. Yampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe sañkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā hontī, idampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti – “khīṇā me āsavā”ti.

Puna caparaṃ khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā hontī. Yampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā hontī, idampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti – “khīṇā me āsavā”ti.

Puna caparaṃ khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhiraṭṭhaṃ byantībhūtaṃ [byantībhūtaṃ (ka.)] sabbaso āsavaṭṭhāniyehi dhammehi. Yampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhiraṭṭhaṃ byantībhūtaṃ sabbaso āsavaṭṭhāniyehi dhammehi, idampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti – “khīṇā me āsavā”ti.

Puna caparaṃ khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā. Yampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā, idampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti – “khīṇā me āsavā”’ti.

Puna caparaṃ khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā...pe... cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā... pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni... pañca balāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni... satta bojjaṅgā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā...pe... ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito. Yampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito, idampi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti – “khīṇā me āsavā”’ti. Imāni dasa khīṇāsavabalāni.

Katamāni **dasa iddhibalāni**? Adhiṭṭhānā iddhi, vikubbanā iddhi, manomayā iddhi, ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, samādhivipphārā iddhi, ariyā iddhi, kammavipākajā iddhi, puññavato iddhi, vijjāmayā iddhi, tattha tattha sammā payogappaccayā ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhi – imāni dasa iddhibalāni.

Katamāni **dasa tathāgatabalāni**? Idha tathāgato ṭhānañca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi tathāgato ṭhānañca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi tathāgatassa tathāgatabelaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammamādānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammamādānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi tathāgatassa tathāgatabelaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato sabbatthagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ [\[sabbatthagāminīpaṭipadaṃ \(syā.\) ma. ni. 1.148 passitabbā\]](#) yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi tathāgato sabbatthagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi tathāgatassa tathāgatabelaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato anekadhātunādhātulokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi tathāgato anekadhātunādhātulokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi tathāgatassa...pe....

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi tathāgatassa...pe....

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi tathāgatassa...pe....

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ saṃkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ saṃkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi tathāgatassa...pe....

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ – ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo...pe... iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Yampi tathāgato anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ – ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo...pe... idampi tathāgatassa...pe....

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne...pe... yampi tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati

cavamāne upapajjamāne...pe... idampi tathāgatassa...pe....

Puna caparaṃ tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Yampi tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idampi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. Imāni dasa tathāgatabalāni.

45. Kenatṭhena saddhābalaṃ? Kenatṭhena vīriyabalaṃ? Kenatṭhena satibalaṃ? Kenatṭhena samādhibalaṃ? Kenatṭhena paññābalaṃ? Kenatṭhena hiribalaṃ? Kenatṭhena ottappabalaṃ? Kenatṭhena paṭisaṅkhābalaṃ...pe... kenatṭhena tathāgatabalaṃ?

Assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ. Kosajje akampiyatṭhena vīriyabalaṃ. Pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ. Uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ. Avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ. Hirīyati pāpake akusale dhammeti – hiribalaṃ. Ottappati pāpake akusale dhammeti – ottappabalaṃ. Ñāṇena kilese paṭisaṅkhātī – paṭisaṅkhābalaṃ. Tattha jātā dhammā ekarasā hontī – bhāvanābalaṃ. Tattha natthi kiñci vajjanti – anavajjabalaṃ. Tena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātī – saṅgahabalaṃ. Taṃ tassa khamatī – [taṃ khamatī (ka.)] khantibalaṃ. Tena cittaṃ paññāpetī – paññattibalaṃ. Tena cittaṃ nijjhāpetī – nijjhattibalaṃ. Tena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetī – issariyabalaṃ. Tena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātī – adhiṭṭhābalaṃ. Tena cittaṃ ekagganti – samathabalaṃ. Tattha jāte dhamme anupassatī – vipassanābalaṃ. Tattha sikkhatī – sekkhabalaṃ. Tattha sikkhitatā – asekkhabalaṃ. Tena āsavā khīṇāti – khīṇāsavabalaṃ. Tassa ijjhatī – iddhibalaṃ. Appameyyatṭhena tathāgatabalanti.

Balakathā niṭṭhitā.

10. Suññakathā

46. Evaṃ me sutāṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca –

“Suñño loko, suñño loko’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, ‘suñño loko’ti vuccatī’ti? ‘Yasmā kho, ānanda, suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā, tasmā ‘suñño loko’ti vuccati. Kiñcānanda [kiñca ānanda saṃ. ni. 4.85], suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā? Cakkhu kho, ānanda, suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Rūpā suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Cakkhuvīññānaṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Cakkhusamphasso suñño attena vā attaniyena vā. Yampidaṃ [yadidaṃ (ka.) saṃ. ni. 4.85 passitabbā] cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā.

“Sotaṃ suññaṃ...pe... saddā suññā... ghānaṃ suññaṃ... gandhā suññā... jivhā suññā... rasā suññā... kāyo suñño... phoṭṭhabbā suññā... mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā. Dhammā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā. Manovīññānaṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Manosamphasso suñño attena vā attaniyena vā. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Yasmā kho, ānanda, suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā tasmā ‘suñño loko’ti vuccatī’ti.

1. Mātikā

47. Suññasuññaṃ [suññaṃ suññaṃ (syā.)], saṅkhārasuññaṃ, vipariṇāmasuññaṃ, aggasuññaṃ, lakkhaṇasuññaṃ, vikkhambhanasuññaṃ, taṇgasuññaṃ, samucchadasuññaṃ, paṭippassaddhisuññaṃ, nissaraṇasuññaṃ, ajjhattasuññaṃ, bahiddhāsuññaṃ, dubhatosuññaṃ, sabhāgasuññaṃ,

visabhāgasuññaṃ, esanāsuññaṃ, pariggahasuññaṃ, paṭilābhasuññaṃ, paṭivedhasuññaṃ, ekattasuññaṃ, nānattasuññaṃ, khantisuññaṃ, adhiṭṭhānasuññaṃ, pariyoḡāhaṇasuññaṃ [pariyoḡāhanasuññaṃ (syā.)], sampajānassa pavattapariyādānaṃ sabbasuññaṭānaṃ paramatthasuññaṃ.

2. Niddeso

48. Katamaṃ suññasuññaṃ? Cakkhu suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Sotaṃ suññaṃ...pe... ghānaṃ suññaṃ... jivhā suññaṃ... kāyo suññaṃ... mano suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idaṃ suññasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **saṅkhārasuññaṃ?** Tayo saṅkhārā – puññābhisāṅkhāro, apuññābhisāṅkhāro, āneñjābhisāṅkhāro. Puññābhisāṅkhāro apuññābhisāṅkhārena ca āneñjābhisāṅkhārena ca suññaṃ. Apuññābhisāṅkhāro puññābhisāṅkhārena ca āneñjābhisāṅkhārena ca suññaṃ. Āneñjābhisāṅkhāro puññābhisāṅkhārena ca apuññābhisāṅkhārena ca suññaṃ. Ime tayo saṅkhārā.

Aparepi tayo saṅkhārā – kāyasaṅkhāro, vacīsaṅkhāro, cittasaṅkhāro. Kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhārena ca cittasaṅkhārena ca suññaṃ. Vacīsaṅkhāro kāyasaṅkhārena ca cittasaṅkhārena ca suññaṃ. Cittasaṅkhāro kāyasaṅkhārena ca vacīsaṅkhārena ca suññaṃ. Ime tayo saṅkhārā.

Aparepi tayo saṅkhārā – atītā saṅkhārā, anāgatā saṅkhārā, paccuppanā saṅkhārā. Atītā saṅkhārā anāgatehi ca paccuppanehi ca saṅkhārehi suññaṃ. Anāgatā saṅkhārā atītehi ca paccuppanehi ca saṅkhārehi suññaṃ paccuppanā saṅkhārā atītehi ca anāgatehi ca saṅkhārehi suññaṃ. Ime tayo saṅkhārā; idaṃ saṅkhārasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **vipariṇāmasuññaṃ?** Jātaṃ rūpaṃ sabhāvena suññaṃ. Vigataṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇatañceva suññaṃ. Jātā vedanā sabhāvena suññaṃ. Vigatā vedanā vipariṇatā ceva suññaṃ ca ...pe... jātā saññaṃ... jātā saṅkhārā... jātaṃ viññāṇaṃ... jātaṃ cakkhu...pe... jāto bhavo sabhāvena suññaṃ. Vigato bhavo vipariṇato ceva suññaṃ ca. Idaṃ vipariṇāmasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **aggasuññaṃ?** Aggametaṃ padaṃ seṭṭhametaṃ padaṃ viṣeṭṭhametaṃ [viṣeṭṭhametaṃ (ka.)] padaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ. Idaṃ aggasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **lakkhaṇasuññaṃ?** Dve lakkhaṇāni – bālalakkhaṇaṃ paṇḍitalakkhaṇaṃ. Bālalakkhaṇaṃ paṇḍitalakkhaṇena suññaṃ. Paṇḍitalakkhaṇaṃ bālalakkhaṇena suññaṃ. Tīṇi lakkhaṇāni – uppādalakkhaṇaṃ, vayalakkhaṇaṃ, ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ. Uppādalakkhaṇaṃ vayalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Vayalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ, ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ.

Rūpassa uppādalakkhaṇaṃ vayalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Rūpassa vayalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Rūpassa ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhārānaṃ... viññāṇassa... cakkhussa... jarāmaṇassa uppādalakkhaṇaṃ vayalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Jarāmaṇassa vayalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Jarāmaṇassa ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Idaṃ lakkhaṇasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **vikkhambhanasuññaṃ?** Nekkhammena kāmacchando vikkhambhito ceva suññaṃ ca. Abyāpādena byāpādo vikkhambhito ceva suññaṃ ca. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ vikkhambhitañceva suññaṃ. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ vikkhambhitañceva suññaṃ. Dhammavavattānena vicikicchā

vikkhambhitā ceva suññā ca. Ñāṇena avijjā vikkhambhitā ceva suññā ca. Pāmojjena arati vikkhambhitā ceva suññā ca. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇā vikkhambhitā ceva suññā ca...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesā vikkhambhitā ceva suññā ca. Idaṃ vikkhambhanasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **tadaṅgasuññāṃ?** Nekkhammena kāmacchando tadaṅgasuñño. Abyāpādena byāpādo tadaṅgasuñño. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ tadaṅgasuññāṃ. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ tadaṅgasuññāṃ. Dhammavavattānena vicikicchā tadaṅgasuññā. Ñāṇena avijjā tadaṅgasuññā. Pāmojjena arati tadaṅgasuññā. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇā tadaṅgasuññā...pe... vivaṭṭanānupassanāya saññogābhiniveso tadaṅgasuñño. Idaṃ tadaṅgasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **samucchedasuññāṃ?** Nekkhammena kāmacchando samucchinno ceva suñño ca. Abyāpādena byāpādo samucchinno ceva suñño ca. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ samucchinnañceva suññañca. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ samucchinnañceva suññañca. Dhammavavattānena vicikicchā samucchinnā ceva suññā ca. Ñāṇena avijjā samucchinnā ceva suññā ca. Pāmojjena arati samucchinnā ceva suññā ca. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇā samucchinnā ceva suññā ca...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesā samucchinnā ceva suññā ca. Idaṃ samucchedasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **paṭippassaddhisuññāṃ?** Nekkhammena kāmacchando paṭippassaddho ceva suñño ca. Abyāpādena byāpādo paṭippassaddho ceva suñño ca. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ paṭippassaddhañceva suññañca. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ paṭippassaddhañceva suññañca. Dhammavavattānena vicikicchā paṭippassaddhā ceva suññā ca. Ñāṇena avijjā paṭippassaddhā ceva suññā ca. Pāmojjena arati paṭippassaddhā ceva suññā ca. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇā paṭippassaddhā ceva suññā ca...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesā paṭippassaddhā ceva suññā ca. Idaṃ paṭippassaddhisuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **nissaraṇasuññāṃ?** Nekkhammena kāmacchando nissaṭo ceva suñño ca. Abyāpādena byāpādo nissaṭo ceva suñño ca. Ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ nissaṭañceva suññañca. Avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nissaṭañceva suññañca. Dhammavavattānena vicikicchā nissaṭā ceva suññā ca. Ñāṇena avijjā nissaṭā ceva suññā ca. Pāmojjena arati nissaṭā ceva suññā ca. Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇā nissaṭā ceva suññā ca ...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesā nissaṭā ceva suññā ca. Idaṃ nissaraṇasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **ajjhattasuññāṃ?** Ajjhattaṃ cakkhuṃ suññāṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Ajjhattaṃ sotaṃ suññāṃ... ajjhattaṃ ghānaṃ suññāṃ... ajjhattaṃ jivhā suññā... ajjhattaṃ kāyo suñño... ajjhattaṃ mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idaṃ ajjhattasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **bahiddhāsuññāṃ?** Bahiddhā rūpā suññā...pe... bahiddhā dhammā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idaṃ bahiddhāsuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **dubhatosuññāṃ?** Yañca ajjhattaṃ cakkhu ye ca bahiddhā rūpā ubhayametaṃ suññāṃ [ubhayato taṃ suññā (syā.)] attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Yañca ajjhattaṃ sotaṃ ye ca bahiddhā saddā...pe... yañca ajjhattaṃ ghānaṃ ye ca bahiddhā gandhā... yā ca ajjhattaṃ jivhā ye ca bahiddhā rasā... yo ca ajjhattaṃ kāyo ye ca bahiddhā phoṭṭhabbā... yo ca ajjhattaṃ mano ye ca bahiddhā dhammā ubhayametaṃ suññāṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idaṃ dubhatosuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **sabhāgasuññāṃ?** Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni sabhāgāni ceva suññāni ca. Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni sabhāgāni ceva suññāni ca. Cha viññānakāyā sabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Cha phassakāyā sabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Cha vedanākāyā sabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Cha saññākāyā sabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Cha cetanākāyā sabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Idaṃ sabhāgasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **visabhāgasuññāṃ?** Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni chahi bāhirehi āyatanehi visabhāgāni

ceva suññāni ca. Cha bāhirāni āyatanāni chahi viññānakāyehi visabhāgāni ceva suññāni ca. Cha viññānakāyā chahi phassakāyehi visabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Cha phassakāyā chahi vedanākāyehi visabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Cha vedanākāyā chahi saññākāyehi visabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Cha saññākāyā chahi cetanākāyehi visabhāgā ceva suññā ca. Idaṃ visabhāgasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **esanāsuññāṃ?** Nekkhammesanā kāmaccandena suññā. Abyāpādesanā byāpādena suññā. Ālokasaññesanā thinamiddhena suññā. Avikkhepesanā uddhaccena suññā. Dhammavavatthānesanā vicikicchāya suññā. Ñāṇesanā avijjāya suññā. Pāmojjesanā aratīyā suññā. Paṭhamajjhānesanā nīvaraṇehi suññā...pe... arahattamaggesanā sabbakilesehi suññā. Idaṃ esanāsuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **pariggahasuññāṃ?** Nekkhammapariggaho kāmaccandena suñño. Abyāpādapariggaho byāpādena suñño. Ālokasaññāpariggaho thinamiddhena suñño. Avikkhepariggaho uddhaccena suñño. Dhammavavatthānapariggaho vicikicchāya suñño. Ñāṇapariggaho avijjāya suñño. Pāmojjapariggaho aratīyā suñño. Paṭhamajjhānapariggaho nīvaraṇehi suñño...pe... arahattamaggapariggaho sabbakilesehi suñño. Idaṃ pariggahasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **paṭilābhasuññāṃ?** Nekkhammapaṭilābho kāmaccandena suñño. Abyāpādapaṭilābho byāpādena suñño. Ālokasaññāpaṭilābho thinamiddhena suñño. Avikkhepaṭilābho uddhaccena suñño. Dhammavavatthānapaṭilābho vicikicchāya suñño. Ñāṇapaṭilābho avijjāya suñño. Pāmojjapaṭilābho aratīyā suñño. Paṭhamajjhānapaṭilābho nīvaraṇehi suñño...pe... arahattamaggapaṭilābho sabbakilesehi suñño. Idaṃ paṭilābhasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **paṭivedhasuññāṃ?** Nekkhammapaṭivedho kāmaccandena suñño. Abyāpādapaṭivedho byāpādena suñño. Ālokasaññāpaṭivedho thinamiddhena suñño. Avikkhepaṭivedho uddhaccena suñño. Dhammavavatthānapaṭivedho vicikicchāya suñño. Ñāṇapaṭivedho avijjāya suñño. Pāmojjapaṭivedho aratīyā suñño. Paṭhamajjhānapaṭivedho nīvaraṇehi suñño...pe... arahattamaggapaṭivedho sabbakilesehi suñño. Idaṃ paṭivedhasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **ekattasuññāṃ, nānattasuññāṃ?** Kāmaccando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ. Nekkhammekattaṃ cetayato kāmaccandena suññāṃ. Byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ. Abyāpādekattaṃ cetayato byāpādena suññāṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ. Ālokasaññāekattaṃ cetayato thinamiddhena suññāṃ. Uddhaccaṃ nānattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ. Avikkhepekattaṃ cetayato uddhaccena suññāṃ. Vicikicchā nānattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ. Dhammavavatthānekattaṃ cetayato vicikicchāya suññāṃ. Avijjā nānattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ. Ñāṇekattaṃ cetayato avijjāya suññāṃ. Aratī nānattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ. Pāmojjekekattaṃ cetayato aratīyā suññāṃ. Nīvaraṇā nānattaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ ekattaṃ. Paṭhamajjhānekattaṃ cetayato nīvaraṇehi suññāṃ...pe... sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, arahattamaggo ekattaṃ. Arahattamaggekattaṃ cetayato sabbakilesehi suññāṃ. Idaṃ ekattasuññāṃ nānattasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **khantisuññāṃ?** Nekkhammakhanti kāmaccandena suññā. Abyāpādakhanti byāpādena suññā. Ālokasaññākhanti thinamiddhena suññā. Avikkhepakhanti uddhaccena suññā. Dhammavavatthānakhanti vicikicchāya suññā. Ñāṇakhanti avijjāya suññā. Pāmojjakhanti aratīyā suññā. Paṭhamajjhānakhanti nīvaraṇehi suññā...pe... arahattamaggakhanti sabbakilesehi suññā. Idaṃ khantisuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **adhīttānasuññāṃ?** Nekkhammādhīttānaṃ kāmaccandena suññāṃ. Abyāpādādhīttānaṃ byāpādena suññāṃ. Ālokasaññādhīttānaṃ thinamiddhena suññāṃ. Avikkhepādhīttānaṃ uddhaccena suññāṃ. Dhammavavatthānādhīttānaṃ vicikicchāya suññāṃ. Ñāṇādhīttānaṃ avijjāya suññāṃ. Pāmojjādhīttānaṃ aratīyā suññāṃ. Paṭhamajjhānādhīttānaṃ nīvaraṇehi suññāṃ...pe... arahattamaggādhīttānaṃ sabbakilesehi suññāṃ. Idaṃ adhīttānasuññāṃ.

Katamaṃ **pariyogāhaṇasuññaṃ**? Nekkhammapariyogāhaṇaṃ kāmaccandena suññaṃ. Abyāpādapariyogāhaṇaṃ byāpādena suññaṃ. Ālokasaññāpariyogāhaṇaṃ thinamiddhena suññaṃ. Avikkhepariyogāhaṇaṃ uddhaccena suññaṃ. Dhammavavattānapariyogāhaṇaṃ vicikicchāya suññaṃ. Nānapariyogāhaṇaṃ avijjāya suññaṃ. Pāmojjapariyogāhaṇaṃ aratiyā suññaṃ. Paṭhamajjhānapariyogāhaṇaṃ nīvaraṇehi suññaṃ...pe... arahattamaggapariyogāhaṇaṃ sabbakilesehi suññaṃ. Idaṃ pariyogāhaṇasuññaṃ.

Katamaṃ **sampajānassa pavattapariyādānaṃ sabbasuññatānaṃ paramatthasuññaṃ**? Idha sampajāno nekkhammena kāmaccandassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thinamiddhassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammavavattānena vicikicchāya pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, fīṇena avijjāya pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, pāmojjena aratiyā pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati. Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idaṃ ceva cakkhupavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṅca cakkhupavattaṃ na uppajjati. Idañceva sotapavattaṃ...pe... ghānapavattaṃ... jivhāpavattaṃ... kāyapavattaṃ... manopavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṅca manopavattaṃ na uppajjati. Idaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādānaṃ sabbasuññatānaṃ paramatthasuññanti.

Suññakathā niṭṭhitā.

Yuganaddhavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Yuganaddhā saccabojjhaṅgā, mettā virāgapañcamā;
Paṭisambhidā dhammacakkaṃ, lokuttarabalasuññāti.

Esa nikāyadharehi ṭhapito, asamo dutiyo pavaro

Varavaggoti.

3. Paññāvaggo

1. Mahāpaññākathā

1. Aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti...pe... paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti?

Aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nibbedhikapaññaṃ paripūreti. Anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahāpaññaṃ paripūreti. Nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā tikkhapaññaṃ paripūreti. Virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā vipulapaññaṃ paripūreti. Nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā gambhīrapaññaṃ paripūreti. Paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā asāmantapaññaṃ [assāmantapaññaṃ (syā.)] paripūreti. Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā paṇḍiccaṃ paripūrenti. Imā aṭṭha paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti. Imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā hāsapaññaṃ paripūrenti.

Hāsapaññaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Tassā atthavavattānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Dhammavavattānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Niruttivavattānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

Paṭibhānavavattānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tassimā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti...pe... rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti...pe... rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā asāmantapaññaṃ paripūreti. Imā satta pañña bhāvitā bahulīkatā paṇḍiccaṃ paripūrenti. Imā aṭṭha pañña bhāvitā bahulīkatā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti. Imā nava pañña bhāvitā bahulīkatā hāsapaññaṃ paripūrenti.

Hāsapañña paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Tassā atthavavattānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Dhammavavattānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Niruttivavattānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Paṭibhānavavattānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti, sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tassimā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti...pe... jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti...pe... jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā asāmantapaññaṃ paripūreti. Imā satta pañña bhāvitā bahulīkatā paṇḍiccaṃ paripūrenti. Imā aṭṭha pañña bhāvitā bahulīkatā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti. Imā nava pañña bhāvitā bahulīkatā hāsapaññaṃ paripūrenti.

Hāsapañña paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Tassā atthavavattānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Dhammavavattānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Niruttivavattānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Paṭibhānavavattānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tassimā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

2. Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti?

Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nibbedhikapaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahāpaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā tikkhapaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā

vipulapaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā gambhīrapaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā asāmantapaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā paṇḍiccaṃ paripūrenti. Imā aṭṭha paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti. Imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā hāsapaññaṃ paripūrenti.

Hāsapaññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Tassā atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Niruttivavatthānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tassimā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

Vedanāya...pe... saññāya... saṅkhāresu... viññāṇe... cakkhusmiṃ...pe... jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti...pe... jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atītānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Atītānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulīkatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti...pe... tassimā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

3. “Cattārome, bhikkhave [sam. ni. 5.1851], dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo, saddhammassavanam, yonisomanasikāro, dhammānudhammapaṭipatti – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti.

“Cattārome, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti... pe... anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti...pe... arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo, saddhammassavanam, yonisomanasikāro, dhammānudhammapaṭipatti – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā arahattamaggaphalasacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti.

“Cattārome, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā paññāpaṭilābhāya saṃvattanti...pe... paññābuddhiyā saṃvattanti, paññāvepullāya saṃvattanti, mahāpaññatāya saṃvattanti, puthupaññatāya saṃvattanti, vipulapaññatāya saṃvattanti, gambhīrapaññatāya saṃvattanti, asāmantapaññatāya [assāmantapaññatāya (syā.) sam. ni. 3 passitabbā] saṃvattanti, bhūripaññatāya saṃvattanti, paññābāhullāya saṃvattanti, sīghapaññatāya saṃvattanti, lahupaññatāya saṃvattanti, hāsapaññatāya saṃvattanti, javanapaññatāya saṃvattanti, tikkhapaññatāya saṃvattanti, nibbedhikapaññatāya saṃvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo, saddhammassavanam, yonisomanasikāro, dhammānudhammapaṭipatti – ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā paññāpaṭilābhāya saṃvattanti, paññābuddhiyā saṃvattanti...pe... nibbedhikapaññatāya saṃvattanti”.

1. Soḷasapaññāniddeso

4. Paññāpaṭilābhāya saṃvattantīti katamo paññāpaṭilābho? Catunnaṃ maggañāṇānaṃ, catunnaṃ phalañāṇānaṃ, catunnaṃ paṭisambhidāñāṇānaṃ, channaṃ abhiññāñāṇānaṃ, tesattatīnaṃ ñāṇānaṃ, sattasattatīnaṃ ñāṇānaṃ lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phassanā [phusanā (ka.)] sacchikiriyā upasampadā. Paññāpaṭilābhāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ paññā paṭilābho.

Paññābuddhiyā saṃvattantīti katamā paññābuddhi? Sattannañca sekkhānaṃ

puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca paññā vaḍḍhati, arahato paññā vaḍḍhati. Vaḍḍhitavaḍḍhanā paññābuddhiyā saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ paññābuddhi.

Paññāvepullāya saṃvattantīti katamaṃ paññāvepullaṃ? Sattanaṃ sekkhānaṃ puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca paññāvepullaṃ gacchati. Arahato paññā vepullagatā paññāvepullāya saṃvattantīti – idaṃ paññāvepullaṃ.

Mahāpaññātāya saṃvattantīti katamā mahāpaññā? Mahante atthe pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante dhamme pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantā niruttiyo pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantāni paṭibhānāni pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante sīlakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante samādhikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante paññākkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante vimuttikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantāni ṭhānāṭṭhānāni pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantā vihārasamāpattiyo pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantāni ariyasaccāni pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante satipaṭṭhāne pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante sammappadhāne pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante iddhipāde pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantāni indriyāni pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantāni balāni pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahante bojjhaṅge pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantaṃ ariyamaggaṃ [mahante ariyamagge (ka.)] pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantāni sāmāññaphalāni pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantā abhiññāyo [mahābhiññāyo (ka.)] pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahantaṃ paramatthaṃ nibbānaṃ pariggaṇhātīti – mahāpaññā. Mahāpaññātāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ mahāpaññā.

Puthupaññātāya saṃvattantīti katamā puthupaññā? Puthunānākkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānādhātūsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāyatanesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāpaṭiccasamuppādesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāsuññatamanupalabbhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāatthesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānādhamesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāniruttīsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāpaṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāsīlakkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāsamādhikkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāpaññākkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāvimuttikkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāvimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāṭṭhānāṭṭhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāvihārasamāpattīsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāriyasaccesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāsatiipaṭṭhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāsammappadhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāiddhipādesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāindriyesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānābalesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānābojjhaṅgesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāriyamaggesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānāsāmāññaphalesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthunānābhiññāsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthujjanasādhāraṇe dhamme atikkamma [samatikamma (syā.)] paramatthe nibbāne ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – puthupaññā. Puthupaññātāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ puthupaññā.

Vipulapaññātāya saṃvattantīti katamā vipulapaññā? Vipule atthe pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule dhamme pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulā niruttiyo pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulāni paṭibhānāni pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule sīlakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule samādhikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule paññākkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule vimuttikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule vimuttiñāḍassanakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulāni ṭhānāṭṭhānāni pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulā vihārasamāpattiyo pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulāni ariyasaccāni pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule satipaṭṭhāne pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule sammappadhāne pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule iddhipāde pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulāni indriyāni pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā.

Vipulāni balāni pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule bojjhaṅge pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipule ariyamagge pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulāni sāmāññaphalāni pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulā abhiññāyo pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulaṃ paramatthaṃ nibbānaṃ pariggaṇhātīti – vipulapaññā. Vipulapaññatāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ vipulapaññā.

Gambhīrapaññatāya saṃvattantīti katamā gambhīrapaññā? Gambhīresu khandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīrāsu dhātūsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu āyatanesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu paṭiccasamuppādesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu suññatamanupalabbhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu atthesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīrāsu niruttīsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu sīlakkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu samādhikkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu paññākkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu vimuttikkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu vimuttiñānadassanakkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu ṭhānāṭṭhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīrāsu vihārasamāpattīsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu ariyasaccesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu satipaṭṭhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu sammappadhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu iddhipādesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu indriyesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu balesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu bojjhaṅgesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu ariyamaggesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīresu sāmāññaphalesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīrāsu abhiññāsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīre paramatthe nibbāne ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti – gambhīrapaññā. Gambhīrapaññatāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ gambhīrapaññā.

Asāmantapaññatāya saṃvattantīti katamā asāmantapaññā? Yassa puggalassa atthavavattānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavattānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavattānato niruttiapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavattānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, tassa atthe ca dhamme ca niruttiyā ca paṭibhāne ca na añño koci sakkoti abhisambhavitum. Anabhisambhavanīyo ca so aññehīti – asāmantapaññā.

Puthujjanakalyāṇakassa paññā aṭṭhamakassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā. Puthujjanakalyāṇakaṃ upādāya aṭṭhamako asāmantapaññā. Aṭṭhamakassa paññā sotāpannassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā. Aṭṭhamakaṃ upādāya sotāpanno asāmantapaññā. Sotāpannassa paññā sakadāgāmissa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā. Sotāpannaṃ upādāya sakadāgāmi asāmantapaññā. Sakadāgāmissa paññā anāgāmissa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā. Sakadāgāmiṃ upādāya anāgāmi asāmantapaññā. Anāgāmissa paññā arahato paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā. Anāgāmiṃ upādāya arahā asāmantapaññā. Arahato paññā paccekasambuddhassa [paccekabuddhassa (syā. ka.) aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā] paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmantā. Arahantaṃ upādāya paccekabuddho asāmantapaññā. Paccekabuddhañca sadevakañca lokakaṃ upādāya tathāgato arahantaṃ sammāsambuddho aggo asāmantapaññā.

5. Paññāpabhedakusalo pabhinnañāṇo adhigatappaṭisambhido catuvesārajjappatto dasabaladhārī purisāsabho purisāsīho purisanāgo purisājañño purisadhoraṃho anantañāṇo anantatejo anantayasa aḍḍho mahaddhano dhanavā netā vinetā anunetā paññāpetā nijjhāpetā pekkhetā pasādetā. So hi bhagavā anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā, asañjātassa maggassa sañjanetā [sañjanetā (syā.)], anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū maggavidū maggakovidū maggānugāmi [maggānugā (syā.) mahāni. 69 passitabbo] ca panassa etarahi sāvaka viharanti pacchā samannāgatā.

So hi bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passati, cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto

vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī tathāgato. Natthi tassa bhagavato aññātāṃ adiṭṭhāṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphasitaṃ paññāya. Atītaṃ anāgataṃ paccuppannaṃ [atīfānāgatapaccuppannaṃ (syā.) mahāni. 69] upādāya sabbe dhammā sabbākārena buddhassa bhagavato ñāṇamukhe āpāthaṃ āgacchanti. Yaṃ kiñci neyyaṃ nāma atthi taṃ sabbāṃ jānitabbaṃ [sabbāṃ dhammaṃ jānitabbaṃ (ka.)]. Attattho vā parattho vā ubhayattho vā diṭṭhadhammiko vā attho samparāyiko vā attho uttāno vā attho gambhīro vā attho gūḷho vā attho paṭicchanno vā attho neyyo vā attho nīto vā attho anavajjo vā attho nikkilesa vā attho vodāno vā attho paramattho vā attho, sabbāṃ taṃ antobuddhañāṇe parivattati.

Sabbāṃ kāyakammaṃ buddhassa bhagavato ñāṇānuparivatti. Sabbāṃ vacīkammaṃ buddhassa bhagavato ñāṇānuparivatti. Sabbāṃ manokammaṃ buddhassa bhagavato ñāṇānuparivatti. Atīte buddhassa bhagavato appaṭihataṃ ñāṇaṃ. Anāgate buddhassa bhagavato appaṭihataṃ ñāṇaṃ. Paccuppanne buddhassa bhagavato appaṭihataṃ ñāṇaṃ. Yāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ tāvatakaṃ ñāṇaṃ, yāvatakaṃ ñāṇaṃ tāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ. Neyyapariyantikaṃ ñāṇaṃ, ñāṇapariyantikaṃ neyyaṃ. Neyyaṃ atikkamitvā ñāṇaṃ nappavattati. Nāṇaṃ atikkamitvā neyyapatho natthi. Aññamaññāpariyantaṭṭhāyino te dhammā. Yathā dvinnaṃ samuggapaṭalānaṃ sammā phusitānaṃ [suphussitānaṃ (syā. ka.)] heṭṭhimaṃ samuggapaṭalaṃ uparimaṃ nātivattati, uparimaṃ samuggapaṭalaṃ heṭṭhimaṃ nātivattati, aññamaññāpariyantaṭṭhāyino; evameva buddhassa bhagavato neyyaṃca ñāṇaṃca aññamaññāpariyantaṭṭhāyino. Yāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ tāvatakaṃ ñāṇaṃ, yāvatakaṃ ñāṇaṃ tāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ. Neyyapariyantikaṃ ñāṇaṃ, ñāṇapariyantikaṃ neyyaṃ. Neyyaṃ atikkamitvā ñāṇaṃ nappavattati. Nāṇaṃ atikkamitvā neyyapatho natthi. Aññamaññāpariyantaṭṭhāyino te dhammā. Sabbadhammesu buddhassa bhagavato ñāṇaṃ pavattati.

Sabbe dhammā buddhassa bhagavato āvajjanappaṭibaddhā ākaṅkhappaṭibaddhā manasikārappaṭibaddhā cittuppādappaṭibaddhā. Sabbasattesu buddhassa bhagavato ñāṇaṃ pavattati. Sabbesaṃ sattānaṃ buddho āsayāṃ jānāti, anusayāṃ jānāti, caritaṃ [cariyaṃ (syā.) mahāni. 69 passitabbā] jānāti, adhimuttiṃ jānāti. Apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye bhabbābhabbe satte pajānāti. Sadevako loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā antobuddhañāṇe parivattati.

Yathā ye keci macchakacchapā, antamaso timitimīngalaṃ upādāya, antomahāsamudde parivattanti, evamevaṃ sadevako loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā antobuddhañāṇe parivattati. Yathā ye keci pakkhino, antamaso garuḷaṃ venateyyaṃ upādāya, ākāsassa padese parivattanti; evameva yepi te sārīputtasamā paññāya tepi buddhañāṇassa padese parivattanti. Buddhañāṇaṃ devamanussānaṃ paññaṃ pharivā atighamsitvā tiṭṭhati. Yepi te khattiyapaṇḍitā brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā gahapatipaṇḍitā samaṇapaṇḍitā nipuṇā kataparappavādā vāavedhirūpā vobhindantā [te bhindantā (syā. ka.)] maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni, te pañhaṃ abhisankharitvā abhisankharitvā tathāgataṃ upasankamitvā pucchanti gūḷhāni ca paṭicchannāni ca, kathitā visajjitā ca te pañhā bhagavatā honti niddiṭṭhikāraṇā [niddiṭṭhikāraṇā (syā.)]. Upakkhattakā ca te bhagavato sampajjanti. Atha kho bhagavā tattha atirocati yadidaṃ paññāyāti. Aggo asāmantapañño, asāmantapaññātāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ asāmantapaññā.

6. Bhūripaññātāya saṃvattantīti katamā bhūripaññā? Rāgaṃ abhibhuyatīti – bhūripaññā.

Abhibhavitāti – bhūripaññā. Dosaṃ abhibhuyatīti – bhūripaññā. Abhibhavitāti – bhūripaññā. Mohaṃ abhibhuyatīti – bhūripaññā. Abhibhavitāti – bhūripaññā. Kodhaṃ...pe... upanāhaṃ ... makkhaṃ... paḷāsaṃ... issaṃ... macchariyaṃ... māyaṃ... sāṭṭheyyaṃ... thambhaṃ... sārāmbhaṃ... mānaṃ... atimānaṃ... madaṃ... pamādaṃ... sabbe kilese... sabbe duccharite... sabbe abhisankhāre...pe... sabbe bhavagāmikamme abhibhuyatīti – bhūripaññā. Abhibhavitāti – bhūripaññā. Rāgo ari. Taṃ ariṃ maddanipaññāti – bhūripaññā. Doso ari. Taṃ ariṃ maddanipaññāti – bhūripaññā. Moho ari. Taṃ ariṃ maddanipaññāti – bhūripaññā. Kodho...pe... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... issā... macchariyaṃ... māyā... sāṭṭheyyaṃ... thambho... sārāmbho... māno... atimāno... mado... pamādo... sabbe kilesā...

sabbe duccharitā... sabbe abhisankhārā...pe... sabbe bhavagāmikammā ari. Taṃ arim maddanipaṇṇāti – bhūripaṇṇā. Bhūri vuccati pathavī [paṭhavī (syā.)]. Tāya pathavisamāya vitthatāya vipulāya paṇṇāya samannāgatoti – bhūripaṇṇā. Api ca, paṇṇāya metam adhivacanam. Bhūri medhā pariṇāyikāti – bhūripaṇṇā. Bhūripaṇṇātāya saṃvattantīti – ayam bhūripaṇṇā.

Paṇṇābhullāya saṃvattantīti katamaṃ paṇṇābhullam? Idhekacco paṇṇāgaruko hoti paṇṇācarito paṇṇāsayo paṇṇādhimutto paṇṇādhajo paṇṇāketu paṇṇādhipeyyo vicayabahulo pavicayabahulo okkhāyanabahulo samokkhāyanabahulo [sampekkhāyanabahulo (syā. ka.) mahāni. 204 passitabbā] sampekkhāyanadhammo vibhūtavihārī taccarito taggaruko tabbahulo tanninno tappoṇo tappabbhāro tadadhimutto tadadhipateyyo. Yathā gaṇagaruko vuccati “gaṇabāhuliko”ti, cīvaragaruko vuccati “cīvarabāhuliko”ti, pattagaruko vuccati “pattabāhuliko”ti, senāsanagaruko vuccati “senāsanabāhuliko”ti; evamevaṃ idhekacco paṇṇā garuko hoti paṇṇācarito paṇṇāsayo paṇṇādhimutto paṇṇādhajo paṇṇāketu paṇṇādhipeyyo vicayabahulo pavicayabahulo okkhāyanabahulo samokkhāyanabahulo sampekkhāyanadhammo vibhūtavihārī taccarito taggaruko tabbahulo tanninno tappoṇo tappabbhāro tadadhimutto tadadhipateyyo. Paṇṇābhullāya saṃvattantīti – idam paṇṇābhullam.

Sīghapaṇṇātāya saṃvattantīti katamā sīghapaṇṇā? Sīgham sīgham sīlāni paripūretīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham indriyasamvaram paripūretīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham bhojane mattaṇṇutam paripūretīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham jāgariyānuyogam paripūretīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham sīlakkhandham paripūretīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham samādhikkhandham paripūretīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham paṇṇākkhandham paripūretīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham vimuttikkhandham paripūretīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham vimuttiṇāḍassanakkhandham paripūretīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham ṭhānāṭṭhānāni paṭivijjhatīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhatīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham satipaṭṭhāne bhāvetīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham sammappadhāne bhāvetīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham iddhipāde bhāvetīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham indriyāni bhāvetīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham balāni bhāvetīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham bojjhaṅge bhāvetīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham ariyamaggam bhāvetīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham sāmāññaphalāni sacchikarotīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham abhiññāyo paṭivijjhatīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīgham sīgham paramattham nibbānam sacchikarotīti – sīghapaṇṇā. Sīghapaṇṇātāya saṃvattantīti – ayam sīghapaṇṇā.

Lahupaṇṇātāya saṃvattantīti katamā lahupaṇṇā? Lahum lahum sīlāni paripūretīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum indriyasamvaram paripūretīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum bhojane mattaṇṇutam paripūretīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum jāgariyānuyogam paripūretīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum sīlakkhandham ...pe... samādhikkhandham ... paṇṇākkhandham... vimuttikkhandham... vimuttiṇāḍassanakkhandham paripūretīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum ṭhānāṭṭhānāni paṭivijjhatīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhatīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum satipaṭṭhāne bhāvetīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum sammappadhāne bhāvetīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum iddhipāde bhāvetīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum indriyāni bhāvetīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum balāni bhāvetīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum bojjhaṅge bhāvetīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum ariyamaggam bhāvetīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum sāmāññaphalāni sacchikarotīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum abhiññāyo paṭivijjhatīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahum lahum paramattham nibbānam sacchikarotīti – lahupaṇṇā. Lahupaṇṇātāya saṃvattantīti – ayam lahupaṇṇā.

Hāsapaṇṇātāya saṃvattantīti katamā hāsapaṇṇā? Idhekacco hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo sīlāni paripūretīti – hāsapaṇṇā. Hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo indriyasamvaram paripūretīti – hāsapaṇṇā. Hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo bhojane mattaṇṇutam paripūretīti – hāsapaṇṇā. Hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo jāgariyānuyogam paripūretīti – hāsapaṇṇā. Hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo

sīlakkhandham...pe... samādhikkhandham... paññākkhandham... vimuttikkhandham... vimuttiñānadassanakkhandham paripūretīti...pe... thānāttāhānāni paṭivijjhatīti... vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretīti ... ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhatīti... satipaṭṭhāne bhāvetīti... sammappadhāne bhāvetīti... iddhipāde bhāvetīti... indriyāni bhāvetīti... balāni bhāvetīti... bojjhaṅge bhāvetīti ... ariyamaggaṃ bhāvetīti...pe... sāmāññaphalāni sacchikarotīti – hāsapaññā. Hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo abhiññāyo paṭivijjhatīti – hāsapaññā. Hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo paramattham nibbānam sacchikarotīti – hāsapaññā. Hāsapaññātāya samvattantīti – ayam hāsapaññā.

7. Javanapaññātāya samvattantīti katamā javanapaññā? Yam kiñci rūpaṃ

atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumam vā hīnam vā paṇītam vā yam dūre santike vā, sabbam rūpaṃ aniccato khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Dukkhatō khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Anattato khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Yā kāci vedanā...pe... yā kāci saññā... ye keci saṅkhārā... yam kiñci viññāṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumam vā hīnam vā paṇītam vā yam dūre santike vā, sabbam viññāṇam aniccato khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Dukkhatō khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Anattato khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Cakkhu...pe... jarāmaṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam aniccato khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Dukkhatō khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Anattato khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā.

Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam aniccam khayatṭhena dukkham bhayatṭhena anattā asāraakṭṭhenāti tulayivā tīrayivā vibhāvayivā vibhūtam katvā rūpanirodhe nibbāne khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Vedanā...pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇam... cakkhu...pe... jarāmaṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam aniccam khayatṭhena dukkham bhayatṭhena anattā asāraakṭṭhenāti tulayivā tīrayivā vibhāvayivā vibhūtam katvā jarāmaṇanirodhe [jarāmaṇam rūpanirodhe (syā.)] nibbāne khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā.

Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam aniccam saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannam khayadhammam vayadhammam virāgadhammam nirodhadhammanti tulayivā tīrayivā vibhāvayivā vibhūtam katvā rūpanirodhe nibbāne khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Vedanā...pe... saññā... saṅkhārā... viññāṇam... cakkhu...pe... jarāmaṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam aniccam saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannam khayadhammam vayadhammam virāgadhammam nirodhadhammanti tulayivā tīrayivā vibhāvayivā vibhūtam katvā jarāmaṇanirodhe nibbāne khippaṃ javatīti – javanapaññā. Javanapaññātāya samvattantīti – ayam javanapaññā.

Tikkhapaññātāya samvattantīti katamā tikkhapaññā? Khippaṃ kilese chindatīti – tikkhapaññā.

Uppannam kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti [byantiṃ karoti (ka.)] anabhāvaṃ gametīti – tikkhapaññā. Uppannam byāpādavitaṅkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti – tikkhapaññā. Uppannam vihiṃsāvitaṅkaṃ nādhivāseti...pe... uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti – tikkhapaññā. Uppannam rāgaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti – tikkhapaññā. Uppannam dosaṃ...pe... uppannam moḥam ... uppannam kodham... uppannam upanāham... makkham... paḷasaṃ... issaṃ... macchariyaṃ... māyaṃ... sāṭṭheyyaṃ... thambham... sārāmbham... mānaṃ... atimānaṃ... madaṃ... pamādaṃ... sabbe kilese... sabbe duccharite... sabbe abhisāṅkhāre... pe... sabbe bhavagāmikamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti – tikkhapaññā. Ekasmim āsane cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni catasso paṭisambhidāyo cha abhiññāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāyāti – tikkhapaññā. Tikkhapaññātāya samvattantīti – ayam tikkhapaññā.

Nibbedhikapaññātāya samvattantīti katamā nibbedhikapaññā? Idhekacco sabbasaṅkhāresu

ubbegabahulo hoti uttāsabahulo ukkaṇṭhanabahulo aratibahulo anabhiratibahulo. Bahimukho na ramati sabbasaṅkhāresu. Anibbidhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ lobhakkhandham nibbijjhati padāletīti –

nibbedhikapaññā. Anibbidhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ dosakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāletīti – nibbedhikapaññā. Anibbidhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ mohakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāletīti – nibbedhikapaññā. Anibbidhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ kodhaṃ...pe... upanāhaṃ... makkhaṃ... paḷasaṃ... issaṃ... macchariyaṃ... māyaṃ... sāṭheyyaṃ... thambhaṃ... sārāmbhaṃ... mānaṃ... atimānaṃ... madaṃ... pamādaṃ... sabbe kilēse... sabbe duccharite... sabbe abhisāṅkhāre...pe... sabbe bhavagāmikamme nibbijjhati padāletīti – nibbedhikapaññā. Nibbedhikapaññātāya saṃvattantīti – ayaṃ nibbedhikapaññā.

Imā soḷasa paññāyo. Imāhi soḷasahi paññāhi samannāgato puggalo paṭisambhidappatto.

2. Puggalavisesaniddeso

8. Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā – eko pubbayogasampanno, eko na pubbayogasampanno. Yo pubbayogasampanno so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā – eko bahussuto, eko na bahussuto. Yo bahussuto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā, dvepi bahussutā – eko desanābahulo, eko na desanābahulo. Yo desanābahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā, dvepi bahussutā, dvepi desanābahulā – eko garūpanissito, eko na garūpanissito. Yo garūpanissito, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā, dvepi bahussutā, dvepi desanābahulā, dvepi garūpanissitā – eko vihārabahulo, eko na vihārabahulo. Yo vihārabahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā, dvepi bahussutā, dvepi desanābahulā, dvepi garūpanissitā, dvepi vihārabahulā – eko paccavekkhaṇābahulo, eko na paccavekkhaṇābahulo. Yo paccavekkhaṇābahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā, dvepi bahussutā, dvepi desanābahulā, dvepi garūpanissitā, dvepi vihārabahulā, dvepi paccavekkhaṇābahulā – eko sekhapaṭisambhidappatto, eko asekhapaṭisambhidappatto. Yo asekhapaṭisambhidappatto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā, dvepi bahussutā, dvepi desanābahulā, dvepi garūpanissitā, dvepi vihārabahulā, dvepi paccavekkhaṇābahulā, dvepi asekhapaṭisambhidappattā – eko sāvakapāramippatto, eko na sāvakapāramippatto. Yo sāvakapāramippatto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā, dvepi pubbayogasampannā, dvepi bahussutā, dvepi desanābahulā, dvepi garūpanissitā, dvepi vihārabahulā, dvepi paccavekkhaṇābahulā, dvepi asekhapaṭisambhidappattā – eko sāvakapāramippatto, eko paccekasambuddho. Yo paccekasambuddho, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti. Tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Paccekabuddhañca sadevakañca lokāṃ upādāya tathāgato arahāṃ sammāsambuddho aggo paṭisambhidappatto paññāpabhedakusalo pabhinnañāṇo adhiḡatapaṭisambhido catuvesārajjappatto

dasabaladhārī purisāsabho purisasīho...pe... yepi te khattiyapaṇḍitā brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā gahapatipaṇḍitā samaṇapaṇḍitā nipuṇā kataparappavādā vāavedhirūpā vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni, te pañhaṃ abhisankharitvā abhisankharitvā tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti gūlhāni ca paṭicchannāni ca. Kathitā visajjitā ca te pañhā bhagavatā honti niddiṭṭhakāraṇā, upakkhittakā ca te bhagavato sampajjanti. Atha kho bhagavā tattha atirocati, yadidaṃ paññāyāti aggo paṭisambhidappattoti.

Mahāpaññākathā niṭṭhitā.

2. Iddhikathā

9. Kā iddhi? Kati iddhiyo? Iddhiyā kati bhūmiyo, kati pādā, kati padāni, kati mūlāni? **Kā iddhīti?** Ijghanatṭhena iddhi. **Kati iddhiyoti?** Dasa iddhiyo. **Iddhiyā kati bhūmiyoti?** Iddhiyā catasso bhūmiyo, cattāro pādā, aṭṭha padāni, soḷasa mūlāni.

10. Katamā **dasa iddhiyo?** Adhiṭṭhānā iddhi, vikubbanā iddhi, manomayā iddhi, ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, samādhivipphārā iddhi, ariyā iddhi, kammavipākajā iddhi, puññavato iddhi, vijjāmayā iddhi, tattha tattha sammā payogapaccayā [**sammappayogapaccayā (syā. ka.)**] ijghanatṭhena iddhi.

Iddhiyā katamā catasso bhūmiyo? Vivekajābhūmi paṭhamam jhānaṃ, pītisukhabhūmi dutiyam jhānaṃ, upekkhāsukhabhūmi tatiyam jhānaṃ, adukkhamasukhābhūmi catuttham jhānaṃ. Iddhiyā imā catasso bhūmiyo iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanatāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasībhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya samvattantīti.

Iddhiyā katame cattāro pādā? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, cittasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Iddhiyā ime cattāro pādā iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanatāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasībhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya samvattantīti.

Iddhiyā katamāni aṭṭha padāni? Chandaṃ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ. Chando na samādhi, samādhi na chando. Añño chando, añño samādhi. Vīriyaṃ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ. Vīriyaṃ na samādhi, samādhi na vīriyaṃ. Aññaṃ vīriyaṃ, añño samādhi. Cittaṃ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ. Cittaṃ na samādhi, samādhi na cittaṃ. Aññaṃ cittaṃ, añño samādhi. Vīmaṃsaṃ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ. Vīmaṃsā na samādhi, samādhi na vīmaṃsā. Aññā vīmaṃsā, añño samādhi. Iddhiyā imāni aṭṭha padāni iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanatāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasībhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya samvattantīti.

Iddhiyā katamāni soḷasa mūlāni? Anonataṃ [**anoṇataṃ (ka.)**] cittaṃ kosajje na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Anunnataṃ [**(anuṇṇataṃ (ka.))**] cittaṃ uddhacce na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Anabhinataṃ cittaṃ rāge na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Anapanataṃ cittaṃ byāpāde na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Anissitaṃ cittaṃ diṭṭhiyā na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Appaṭibaddhaṃ cittaṃ chandarāge na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Vipparamuttaṃ cittaṃ kāmarāge na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Visaññuttaṃ cittaṃ kilese na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Vimariyādikataṃ cittaṃ kilesamariyāde na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Ekattagataṃ [**ekaggataṃ (syā.)**] cittaṃ nānattakilesehi [**nānattakilese (syā.)**] na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Saddhāya pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ assaddhiye na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Vīriyena pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ kosajje na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Satiyā pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ pamāde na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Samādhinā pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ uddhacce na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Paññāya pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ avijjāya na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Obhāsagataṃ cittaṃ avijjandhakāre na iñjatīti – āneñjaṃ. Iddhiyā imāni soḷasa mūlāni iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanatāya

iddhivisavitāya iddhivasībhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya samvattantīti.

Dasaidhdhiddeso

10. Katamā adhiṭṭhānā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu anekavihitam iddhidham paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ; tirokuṭṭam tiropākāram tiropabbatam asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse. Pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjam karoti, seyyathāpi udake. Udakepi abhijjamāne [abhijjamāno (ka.) dī. ni. 1.238 passitabbā] gacchati, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ. Ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo. Imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve paṇinā parāmasati parimajjati. Yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vattetīti.

Idhāti imissā diṭṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciyā imasmim ādāye imasmim dhamme imasmim vinaye imasmim dhammavinaye imasmim pāvacaṇe imasmim brahmacariye imasmim satthusāsane. Tena vuccati – “idhā”ti. **Bhikkhūti** puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekho vā arahā vā akuppadhammo. **Anekavihitam iddhidham paccanubhotīti** nānappakāram iddhidham paccanubhoti. **Ekopi hutvā bahudhā hotīti** pakatiyā eko bahukam āvajjati, satam vā sahasam vā satahasam vā āvajjati. Āvajjitvā nāṇena adhiṭṭhāti – “bahulo homī”ti [hotūti (ka.)]. Bahulo hoti. Yathāyasmā cūḷapanthako [cullapanthako (syā.)] ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti. **Bahudhāpi hutvā eko hotīti** pakatiyā bahuko ekam āvajjati; āvajjitvā nāṇena adhiṭṭhāti – “eko homī”ti. Eko hoti. Yathāyasmā cūḷapanthako bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti.

11. Āvibhāvanti kenaci anāvaṭam hoti appaṭicchannaṃ vivaṭam pākāṭam. Tirobhāvanti kenaci āvaṭam hoti paṭicchannaṃ pihitaṃ paṭikujjitaṃ. Tirokuṭṭam tiropākāram tiropabbatam asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāseti pakatiyā ākāsaṇasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti. Tirokuṭṭam tiropākāram tiropabbatam āvajjati. Āvajjitvā nāṇena adhiṭṭhāti – “ākāso hotū”ti. Ākāso hoti. Tirokuṭṭam tiropākāram tiropabbatam asajjamāno gacchati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto kenaci anāvaṭe aparikkhitte asajjamānā gacchanti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto tirokuṭṭam tiropākāram tiropabbatam asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse.

Pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjam karoti, seyyathāpi udaketi pakatiyā āpokasāsamāpattiyā lābhī hoti. Pathaviṃ āvajjati. Āvajjitvā nāṇena adhiṭṭhāti – “udakam hotū”ti. Udakam hoti. So pathaviyā ummujjanimujjam karoti. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto udake ummujjanimujjam karonti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto pathaviyā ummujjanimujjam karoti, seyyathāpi udake.

Udakepi abhijjamāne gacchati, seyyathāpi pathaviyanti pakatiyā pathavīkaṇasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti. Udakam āvajjati. Āvajjitvā nāṇena adhiṭṭhāti – “pathavī hotū”ti. Pathavī hoti. So abhijjamāne udake gacchati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto abhijjamānāya pathaviyā gacchanti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto abhijjamāne udake gacchati, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ.

Ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇoti pakatiyā pathavīkaṇasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti. Ākāsam āvajjati. Āvajjitvā nāṇena adhiṭṭhāti – “pathavī hotū”ti. Pathavī hoti. So ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamatiṃ tiṭṭhatipi nisīdatipi seyyampi kappeti. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto pathaviyā caṅkamantiṃ tiṭṭhantiṃ nisīdantiṃ seyyampi kappenti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamatiṃ tiṭṭhatipi nisīdatipi seyyampi kappeti, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo.

12. Imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve paṇinā parāmasati parimajjatīti idha so iddhimā cetovasippatto nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasūriye āvajjati. Āvajjitvā nāṇena adhiṭṭhāti – “hatthapāse hotū”ti. Hatthapāse hoti. So nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasūriye paṇinā āmasati parāmasati parimajjati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto kiñciveda

rūpagataṃ hatthapāse āmasanti parāmasanti parimajjanti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasūriye pañinā āmasati parāmasati parimajjati.

Yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto brahmalokaṃ gantukāmo hoti, dūrepi santike adhiṭṭhāti – “santike hotū”ti. Santike hoti. Santikepi dūre adhiṭṭhāti – “dūre hotū”ti. Dūre hoti. Bahukampi thokaṃ adhiṭṭhāti – “thokaṃ hotū”ti. Thokaṃ hoti. Thokampi bahukaṃ adhiṭṭhāti – “bahukaṃ hotū”ti. Bahukaṃ hoti. Dibbena cakkhunā tassa brahmuno rūpaṃ passati. Dibbāya sotadhātuyā tassa brahmuno saddaṃ suṇāti. Cetopariyaññaṇena tassa brahmuno cittaṃ pajānāti. Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto dissamānena kāyena brahmalokaṃ gantukāmo hoti, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmeti, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti. Kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmetvā, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā, sukhasaññaṇa lahusaññaṇa okkamitvā dissamānena kāyena brahmalokaṃ gacchati. Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto adissamānena kāyena brahmalokaṃ gantukāmo hoti, cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmeti, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti. Cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmetvā, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññaṇa lahusaññaṇa okkamitvā adissamānena kāyena brahmalokaṃ gacchati. So tassa brahmuno purato rūpiṃ [rūpaṃ (syā. ka.) dī. ni. 1.236 passitabbā] abhinimmināti manomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccaṅgiṃ [sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ (syā. ka.)] ahīnindriyaṃ. Sace so iddhimā caṅkamati, nimmitopi tattha caṅkamati. Sace so iddhimā tiṭṭhāti, nimmitopi tattha tiṭṭhāti. Sace so iddhimā nisīdati, nimmitopi tattha nisīdati. Sace so iddhimā seyyaṃ kappeti, nimmitopi tattha seyyaṃ kappeti. Sace so iddhimā dhūmāyati, nimmitopi tattha dhūmāyati. Sace so iddhimā pajjalati, nimmitopi tattha pajjalati. Sace so iddhimā dhammaṃ bhāsati, nimmitopi tattha dhammaṃ bhāsati. Sace so iddhimā pañhaṃ pucchati, nimmitopi tattha pañhaṃ pucchati. Sace so iddhimā pañhaṃ puṭṭho visajjeti, nimmitopi tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭho visajjeti. Sace so iddhimā tena brahmunā saddhiṃ santiṭṭhāti sallapati sākacchaṃ samāpajjati, nimmitopi tattha tena brahmunā saddhiṃ santiṭṭhāti sallapati sākacchaṃ samāpajjati. Yaññadeva so iddhimā karoti, taṃ tadeva hi so nimmito karotīti – ayaṃ adhiṭṭhānā iddhi.

13. Katamā vikubbanā iddhi? Sikhissa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa abhibhū nāma sāvako brahmaloke ṭhito sahasīlokadhātuṃ [sahasīlokadhātuṃ (syā.) vatthu saṃ. ni. 1.185] sarena viññāpesi. So dissamānenapi kāyena dhammaṃ desesi; adissamānenapi kāyena dhammaṃ desesi; dissamānenapi heṭṭhimena upaḍḍhakāyena adissamānenapi uparimena upaḍḍhakāyena dhammaṃ desesi. Dissamānenapi uparimena upaḍḍhakāyena, adissamānenapi heṭṭhimena upaḍḍhakāyena dhammaṃ desesi. So pakativaṇṇaṃ vijahitvā kumārakaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, nāgavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, supaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, yakkhavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, indavaṇṇaṃ vā [asuravaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, indavaṇṇaṃ vā (syā.)] dasseti, devavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, brahmavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, samuddavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, pabbatavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, vanavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, sīhavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, byagghavaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, dīpivaṇṇaṃ vā dasseti, hatthimpi dasseti, assampi dasseti, rathampi dasseti, pattimpi dasseti, vividhampi senābyūhaṃ dasseti – ayaṃ vikubbanā iddhi.

14. Katamā manomayā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu imamhā kāyā aññaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmināti rūpiṃ manomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccaṅgiṃ ahīnindriyaṃ. Seyyathāpi puriso muñjamhā īsikaṃ pavāheyya. Tassa evamassa – “ayaṃ muñjo, ayaṃ īsikā. Añño muñjo, añña īsikā. Muñjamhā tveva īsikā pavālhā”ti. Seyyathā vā pana puriso asim kosiya pavāheyya. Tassa evamassa – “ayaṃ asi, ayaṃ kosi. Añño asi, añña kosi. Kosiya tveva asi pavālhā”ti. Seyyathā vā pana puriso ahim karaṇḍā uddhareyya. Tassa evamassa – “ayaṃ ahi, ayaṃ karaṇḍo. Añño ahi, añño karaṇḍo. Karaṇḍā tveva ahi ubbhato”ti. Evamevaṃ bhikkhu imamhā kāyā aññaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmināti rūpiṃ manomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccaṅgiṃ ahīnindriyaṃ. Ayaṃ manomayā iddhi.

15. Katamā ñānavipphārā iddhi? Aniccānupassanā nīcāsāññaṇa pahānaṭṭho ijjhatīti – ñānavipphārā iddhi. Dukkānupassanā sukhasāññaṇa... anattānupassanā attasāññaṇa... nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā... virāgānupassanāya rāgassa... nirodhānupassanāya samudayassa... paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānassa pahānaṭṭho ijjhatīti – ñānavipphārā iddhi. Āyasmato bākulassa ñānavipphārā iddhi, āyasmato samkiccassa ñānavipphārā iddhi, āyasmato bhūtapālassa ñānavipphārā

iddhi. Ayaṃ ñāṇavipphārā iddhi.

16. Katamā samādhivipphārā iddhi? Paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti – samādhivipphārā iddhi. Dutiyena jhānena vitakkavicārānaṃ pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti – samādhivipphārā iddhi. Tatiyena jhānena pītiyā pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti...pe... catutthena jhānena sukhadukkhānaṃ pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti...pe... ākāsaṇācāyatanaśāpattiyā rūpasāññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti...pe... viññāṇācāyatanaśāpattiyā ākāsaṇācāyatanaśāññāya pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti...pe... ākiñcaññāyatanaśāpattiyā viññāṇācāyatanaśāññāya pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti...pe... nevasāññānāśāññāyatanaśāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanaśāññāya pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti – samādhivipphārā iddhi. Āyasmato sārīputtassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, āyasmato sañjīvassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, āyasmato khāṇuḥkoṇḍaśāññassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, uttarāya upāsikāya samādhivipphārā iddhi, sāmāvatiyā upāsikāya samādhivipphārā iddhi. Ayaṃ samādhivipphārā iddhi.

17. Katamā ariyā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu [ma. ni. 3.462 passitabbā] sace ākaṅkhati – “paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaṅñī vihareyya”nti, appaṭikūlasaṅñī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati – “appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaṅñī vihareyya”nti, paṭikūlasaṅñī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati – “paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaṅñī vihareyya”nti, appaṭikūlasaṅñī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati – “appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaṅñī vihareyya”nti, paṭikūlasaṅñī tattha viharati. Sace ākaṅkhati – “paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno”ti, upekkhako tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

Kathaṃ **paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaṅñī viharati?** Anīṭṭhasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upasaṃharati. Evaṃ paṭikūle appaṭikūlasaṅñī viharati.

Kathaṃ **appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaṅñī viharati?** Itṭhasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasaṃharati. Evaṃ appaṭikūle paṭikūlasaṅñī viharati.

Kathaṃ **paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaṅñī viharati?** Anīṭṭhasmiṃca itṭhasmiṃca vatthusmiṃ mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upasaṃharati. Evaṃ paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca appaṭikūlasaṅñī viharati.

Kathaṃ **appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaṅñī viharati?** Itṭhasmiṃca anīṭṭhasmiṃca vatthusmiṃ asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasaṃharati. Evaṃ appaṭikūle ca paṭikūle ca paṭikūlasaṅñī viharati.

Kathaṃ **paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno?** Idha bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā...pe... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā... kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Evaṃ paṭikūle ca appaṭikūle ca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Ayaṃ ariyā iddhi.

18. Katamā kammavipākajā iddhi? Sabbesaṃ pakkhīnaṃ, sabbesaṃ devānaṃ, ekaccānaṃ manussānaṃ, ekaccānaṃ vinipātikānaṃ. Ayaṃ kammavipākajā iddhi.

Katamā **puññavato iddhi?** Rājā cakkavattī [cakkavattī (syā.)] vehāsaṃ gacchati saddhiṃ caturāṅginiyā senāya, antamaso assabandhagopurise [assabandhagopake purise (syā.)] upādāya. Jotikassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, jaṭilassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, meṇḍakassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, ghoṣitassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, pañcannaṃ mahāpuññānaṃ puññavato iddhi. Ayaṃ puññavato iddhi.

Katamā **vijjāmayā iddhi?** Vijjādhārā vijjaṃ pariappetvā vehāsaṃ gacchanti, ākāse antalikkhe hatthimpi dassenti, assampi dassenti, rathampi dassenti, pattimpi dassenti, vividhampi senābyūhaṃ dassenti. Ayaṃ vijjāmayā iddhi.

Kathaṃ **tattha tattha sammā payogapaccayā ijjanaṭṭhena iddhi?** Nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pahānaṭṭho ijjaṭṭhi – tattha tattha sammā payogapaccayā ijjanaṭṭhena iddhi. Abyāpādena byāpādassa pahānaṭṭho ijjaṭṭhi – tattha tattha sammā payogapaccayā ijjanaṭṭhena iddhi... pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pahānaṭṭho ijjaṭṭhi – tattha tattha sammā payogapaccayā ijjanaṭṭhena iddhi. Evaṃ tattha tattha sammā payogapaccayā ijjanaṭṭhena iddhi. Imā dasa iddhiyo.

Iddhikathā niṭṭhitā.

3. Abhisamayakathā

19. Abhisamayoti. Kena abhisameti? Cittena abhisameti.

Hañci cittena abhisameti, tena hi aññāṇī abhisameti? Na aññāṇī abhisameti. Ñāṇena abhisameti.

Hañci ñāṇena abhisameti, tena hi acittena ca ñāṇena ca acittako [tena hi acittako (syā.)] abhisameti? Na acittako abhisameti. Cittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Hañci cittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti, tena hi kāmāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na kāmāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Tena hi rūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na rūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Tena hi arūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na arūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Tena hi kammassakatacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na kammassakatacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Tena hi saccānulomikacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na saccānulomikacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Tena hi atītacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na atītacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Tena hi anāgatacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na anāgatacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Tena hi paccuppannalokiyacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na paccuppannalokiyacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe paccuppannacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

Kathaṃ lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe paccuppannacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe uppādādhipateyyaṃ cittaṃ ñāṇassa hetu paccayo ca. Taṃsampayuttaṃ nirodhagocaraṃ dassanādhipateyyaṃ ñāṇaṃ cittaṃ hetu paccayo ca. Taṃsampayuttaṃ ñāṇaṃ nirodhagocaraṃ. Evaṃ lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe paccuppannacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

20. Kiṃ nu ettakoyeva abhisamayoti? Na hi. Lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayō sammādiṭṭhi, abhiniropanābhisamayō sammāsaṅkappo, pariggahābhisamayō sammāvācā, samuṭṭhānābhisamayō sammākammanto, vodānābhisamayō sammāājīvo, paggaḥābhisamayō

sammāvāyāmo, upatthānābhisamayo sammāsati, avikkhepābhisamayo sammāsamādhi; upatthānābhisamayo satisambojjhaṅgo, pavicayābhisamayo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, paggahābhisamayo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇābhisamayo pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamābhisamayo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, avikkhepābhisamayo samādhisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisaṅkhānābhisamayo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo; assaddhiye akampiyābhisamayo saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akampiyābhisamayo vīriyabalaṃ, pamāde akampiyābhisamayo satibalaṃ, uddhacce akampiyābhisamayo samādhibalaṃ, avijjāya akampiyābhisamayo paññābalaṃ; adhimokkhābhisamayo saddhindriyaṃ, paggahābhisamayo vīriyindriyaṃ, upatthānābhisamayo satindriyaṃ, avikkhepābhisamayo samādhindriyaṃ, dassanābhisamayo paññindriyaṃ. Ādhipateyyatthēna indriyābhisamayo, akampiyatthēna balābhisamayo, niyyānatthēna bojjhaṅgābhisamayo, hetutthēna maggābhisamayo, upatthānatthēna satipatthānābhisamayo, padahatthēna sammappadhānābhisamayo, ijghanatthēna iddhipādābhisamayo, tathatthēna saccābhisamayo, avikkhepatthēna samathābhisamayo, anupassanatthēna vipassanābhisamayo, ekarasatthēna samathavipassanābhisamayo, anativattanatthēna yuganaddhābhisamayo, saṃvaratthēna sīlavisuddhiabhisamayo, avikkhepatthēna visuddhiabhisamayo, dassanatthēna dīṭṭhivisuddhiabhisamayo, muttatthēna vimokkhābhisamayo, paṭivedhatthēna vijjābhisamayo, pariccāgatthēna vimuttiabhisamayo, samucchedaṭṭhēna khaye ñāṇaṃ abhisamayo. Chando mūlatthēna abhisamayo, manasikāro samutthānatthēna abhisamayo, phasso samodhānatthēna abhisamayo, vedanā samosaraṇatthēna abhisamayo, samādhi pamukhatthēna abhisamayo, sati ādhipateyyatthēna abhisamayo, paññā tatuttaratthēna abhisamayo, vimutti sārattthēna abhisamayo, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo.

21. Kiṃ nu ettakoyeva abhisamayoti? Na hi. Soṭāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammādiṭṭhi...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo.

Kiṃ nu ettakoyeva abhisamayoti? Na hi. Soṭāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammādiṭṭhi...pe... paṭippassaddhatthēna anuppāde ñāṇaṃ abhisamayo. Chando mūlatthēna abhisamayo...pe... amatogadhaṃ 5 nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo.

Kiṃ nu ettakoyeva abhisamayoti?

Na hi. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe...pe... sakadāgāmiphallakkhaṇe... anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe... anāgāmiphallakkhaṇe... arahattamaggakkhaṇe...pe... arahattaphallakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiniropanābhisamayo sammāsaṅkappo...pe... paṭippassaddhatthēna anuppāde ñāṇaṃ abhisamayo. Chando mūlatthēna abhisamayo...pe... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo.

Yvāyaṃ [syāyaṃ (syā. pī.)] kilese pajahati, atīte kilese pajahati...pe... anāgate kilese pajahati, paccuppanne kilese pajahati, atīte kilese pajahatīti. Hañci atīte kilese pajahati, tena hi khīṇaṃ khepeti, niruddhaṃ nirodheti, vigataṃ vigameti, atthaṅgataṃ atthaṅgameti, atītaṃ yaṃ na atthi taṃ pajahatīti? Na atīte kilese pajahatīti. Anāgate kilese pajahatīti. Hañci anāgate kilese pajahati, tena hi ajātaṃ pajahati, anibbattaṃ pajahati, anuppannaṃ pajahati, apātubhūtaṃ pajahati, anāgataṃ yaṃ na atthi taṃ pajahatīti? Na anāgate kilese pajahatīti. Paccuppanne kilese pajahatīti. Hañci paccuppanne kilese pajahati, tena hi ratta rāgaṃ pajahati, duṭṭho dosaṃ pajahati, mūlho mohaṃ pajahati, vinibaddho mānaṃ pajahati, parāmattho dīṭṭhiṃ pajahati,

Vikkhepagato uddhaccaṃ pajahati, anīṭṭhaṅgato vicikicchaṃ pajahati, thāmagato anusayaṃ pajahati, kaṇhasukkadhammā yuganaddhā samameva vattanti, saṃkilesikā [tamsamkilesikā (syā. ka.)] maggabhāvanā hoti?

Na hi atīte kilese pajahati, na anāgate kilese pajahati, na paccuppanne kilese pajahatīti. Hañci na atīte kilese pajahati, na anāgate...pe... na paccuppanne kilese pajahati, tena hi natthi maggabhāvanā,

natthi phalasadchikiriyā, natthi kilesappahānaṃ, natthi dhammābhisamayoti? Atthi maggabhāvanā, atthi phalasadchikiriyā, atthi kilesappahānaṃ, atthi dhammābhisamayo. Yathā kathāṃ viya? Seyyathāpi taruṇo rukkho ajātaḥphalo. Tameṇaṃ puriso mūlaṃ chindeyya. Ye tassa rukkhasa ajātaḥphalā, te ajātāyeva na jāyanti, anibbattāyeva na nibbattanti, anuppannāyeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtāyeva na pātubhavanti. Evamevaṃ uppādo hetu, uppādo paccayo kilesānaṃ nibbattiyāti. Uppāde ādīnaṃ disvā anuppāde cittaṃ pakkhandati. Anuppāde cittaṃ pakkhandattā ye uppādapaccayā kilesā nibbatteyyuṃ, te ajātāyeva na jāyanti, anibbattāyeva na nibbattanti, anuppannāyeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtāyeva na pātubhavanti. Evaṃ hetunirodhā dukkhanirodho. Pavattaṃ hetu, nimittaṃ hetu, āyūhanā hetu. Āyūhanā paccayo kilesānaṃ nibbattiyāti. Āyūhane ādīnaṃ disvā anāyūhane cittaṃ pakkhandati. Anāyūhane cittaṃ pakkhandattā, ye āyūhanapaccayā kilesā nibbatteyyuṃ, te ajātāyeva na jāyanti, anibbattāyeva na nibbattanti, anuppannāyeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtāyeva na pātubhavanti. Evaṃ hetunirodhā dukkhanirodho. Evaṃ atthi maggabhāvanā, atthi phalasadchikiriyā, atthi kilesappahānaṃ, atthi dhammābhisamayoti.

Abhisamayakathā niṭṭhitā.

4. Vivekakathā

22. Sāvattihinidānaṃ [saṃ ni. 3.5.149 passitabbā]. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti, evamevaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti.

“Kathaṇca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Sammāsaṅkappaṃ...pe... sammāvācaṃ... sammākammantaṃ... sammājīvaṃ... sammāvāyāmaṃ... sammāsatiṃ... sammāsamādhīṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaroti.

23. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci [yepime (syā.) saṃ ni. 5.150 passitabbā] bījagāmahūtagāmā vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete bījagāmahūtagāmā vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu.

“Kathaṇca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāveti...pe... sammāvācaṃ bhāveti... sammākammantaṃ bhāveti... sammājīvaṃ bhāveti... sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāveti... sammāsatiṃ bhāveti... sammāsamādhīṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu”ti.

1. Maggaṅganiddeso

24. Sammādiṭṭhiyā pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasā nissayā. Sammāsaṅkappaṃ...pe... sammāvācāya... sammākammantassa... sammājīvassa... sammāvāyāmassa... sammāsatiyā... sammāsamādhissa pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā,

pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayā.

Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko, tadaṅgaviveko samucchedaviveko, paṭippassaddhiviveko, nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkhambhanaviveko ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgaviveko ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vivekā. Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādiṭṭhitam.

Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca virāgā? Vikkhambhanavirāgo, tadaṅgavirāgo, samucchedavirāgo, paṭippassaddhivirāgo, nissaraṇavirāgo. Vikkhambhanavirāgo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgavirāgo ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavirāgo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivirāgo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavirāgo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca virāgā. Imesu pañcasu virāgesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādiṭṭhitam.

Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca nirodhā? Vikkhambhananirodho, tadaṅganirodho, samucchedanirodho, paṭippassaddhinirodho, nissaraṇanirodho. Vikkhambhananirodho ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅganirodho ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedanirodho ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhinirodho ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇanirodho ca amatā dhātu. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca nirodhā. Imesu pañcasu nirodhesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādiṭṭhitam.

Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca vossaggā? Vikkhambhanavossaggo, tadaṅgavossaggo, samucchedavossaggo, paṭippassaddhivossaggo, nissaraṇavossaggo. Vikkhambhanavossaggo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgavossaggo ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavossaggo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivossaggo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavossaggo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vossaggā. Imesu pañcasu vossaggesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādiṭṭhitam. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayā.

25. Sammāsaṅkappassa ...pe... sammāvācāya... sammākammantassa... sammāājīvassa... sammāvāyāmassa... sammāsatīyā... sammāsamādhissa katame pañca vivekā?

Vikkhambhanaviveko, tadaṅgaviveko, samucchedaviveko, paṭippassaddhiviveko, nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkhambhanaviveko ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgaviveko ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca vivekā. Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādiṭṭhitam.

Sammāsamādhissa katame pañca virāgā? Vikkhambhanavirāgo, tadaṅgavirāgo, samucchedavirāgo, paṭippassaddhivirāgo, nissaraṇavirāgo. Vikkhambhanavirāgo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgavirāgo ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavirāgo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivirāgo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavirāgo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca virāgā. Imesu pañcasu virāgesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādiṭṭhitam.

Sammāsamādhissa katame pañca nirodhā? Vikkhambhananirodho, tadaṅganirodho, samucchedanirodho, paṭippassaddhinirodho, nissaraṇanirodho. Vikkhambhananirodho ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅganirodho ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedanirodho ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhinirodho ca

phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇanirodho ca amatā dhātu. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca nirodhā. Imesu pañcasu nirodhesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhīṭṭhitam.

Sammāsamādhissa katame pañca vossaggā? Vikkhambhanavossaggo, tadaṅgavossaggo, samucchavedavossaggo, paṭippassaddhivossaggo, nissaraṇavossaggo. Vikkhambhanavossaggo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgavossaggo ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchavedavossaggo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivossaggo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavossaggo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca vossaggā. Imesu pañcasu vossaggesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhīṭṭhitam. Sammāsamādhissa ime pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayā.

26. “Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete balakaraṇīyā kammantā karīyanti; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaroti...pe... satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulīkaronto vuddhim virūḷhim vepullam pāpuṇāti dhammesu...pe... pañca balāni bhāveti, pañca balāni bahulīkaroti...pe... pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulīkaronto vuddhim virūḷhim vepullam pāpuṇāti dhammesu...pe... pañcindriyāni bhāveti, pañcindriyāni bahulīkaroti...pe....

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci bijagāmabhūtagāmā vuddhim virūḷhim vepullam āpajjanti, sabbe te pathaviṃ nissāya pathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya evamete bijagāmabhūtagāmā vuddhim virūḷhim vepullam āpajjanti, evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya pañcindriyāni bhāvento pañcindriyāni bahulīkaronto vuddhim virūḷhim vepullam pāpuṇāti dhammesu.

“Kathaṇca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlam nissāya sīle patiṭṭhāya pañcindriyāni bhāvento pañcindriyāni bahulīkaronto vuddhim virūḷhim vepullam pāpuṇāti dhammesu? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Vīriyindriyaṃ bhāveti...pe... satindriyaṃ bhāveti...pe... samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti...pe... paññindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitam virāganissitam nirodhanissitam vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlam nissāya...pe... pāpuṇāti dhammesu”ti.

2. Indriyaniddeso

27. Saddhindriyassa pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayā. Vīriyindriyassa...pe... satindriyassa... samādhindriyassa... paññindriyassa pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayā.

Saddhindriyassa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko, tadaṅgaviveko, samucchavedaviveko, paṭippassaddhiviveko, nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkhambhanaviveko ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgaviveko ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchavedaviveko ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmimaggam bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Saddhindriyassa ime pañca vivekā. Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittañcassa svādhīṭṭhitam...pe... saddhindriyassa ime pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayā.

Vīriyindriyassa...pe... satindriyassa...pe... samādhindriyassa... paññindriyassa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko, tadaṅgaviveko, samucchavedaviveko, paṭippassaddhiviveko, nissaraṇaviveko...pe... paññindriyassa ime pañca vivekā, pañca virāgā, pañca nirodhā, pañca vossaggā, dvādasa nissayāti.

Vivekakathā niṭṭhitā.

5. Cariyākathā

28. Cariyāti, aṭṭha cariyāyo – iriyāpathacariyā, āyatanacariyā, saticariyā, samādhicariyā, ñāṇacariyā, maggacariyā, patticariyā, lokatthacariyāti.

Iriyāpathacariyāti catūsu iriyāpathesu. **Āyatanacariyāti** chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu. **Saticariyāti** catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu. **Samādhicariyāti** catūsu jhānesu. **Ñāṇacariyāti** catūsu ariyasaccesu. **Maggacariyāti** catūsu ariyamaggesu. **Patticariyāti** catūsu sāmāññaphalesu. **Lokatthacariyāti** tathāgatesu arahantesu sammāsambuddhesu padese [padeso (syā.)] paccekabuddhesu padese sāvakesu.

Iriyāpathacariyā ca paṇidhisampannānaṃ. Āyatanacariyā ca indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ. Saticariyā ca appamādavihārīnaṃ. Samādhicariyā ca adhiccittamanuyuttānaṃ. Ñāṇacariyā ca buddhisampannānaṃ. Maggacariyā ca sammāpaṭipannānaṃ. Patticariyā ca adhigataphalānaṃ. Lokatthacariyā ca tathāgatānaṃ arahantānaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ padese paccekabuddhānaṃ padese sāvakānaṃ. Imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

29. Aparāpi aṭṭha cariyāyo. Adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggaṇhanto vīriyena carati, upaṭṭhāpento satiyā carati, avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhinā carati, pajānanto paññāya carati, vijānanto viññānacariyāya carati, evaṃ paṭipannassa kusalā dhammā āyāpentīti āyatanacariyāya carati, evaṃ paṭipanno visesamadhigacchatīti visesacariyāya carati. Imā aṭṭha cariyāyo.

Aparāpi aṭṭha cariyāyo. Dassanacariyā ca sammādiṭṭhiyā, abhiniropanacariyā ca sammāsaṅkappassa, pariggahacariyā ca sammāvācāya, samuṭṭhānacariyā ca sammākammantassa, vodānacariyā ca sammāājīvassa, paggahacariyā ca sammāvāyāmassa, upaṭṭhānacariyā ca sammāsatiyā, avikkhepacariyā ca sammāsamādhissa. Imā aṭṭha cariyāyoti.

Cariyākathā niṭṭhitā.

6. Pāṭihāriyakathā

30. “Tṇimāni, bhikkhave [a. ni. 3.61 passitabbā], pāṭihāriyāni. Katamāni tṇi? Iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ, ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ, anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti – ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ...pe... yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco nimittena ādisati – ‘evampi te mano, itthampi te mano, itipi te citta’nti. So bahuṃ cepi ādisati, tatheva taṃ hoti, no aññathā. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco na heva kho nimittena ādisati, api ca kho manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devatānaṃ vā saddaṃ sutvā ādisati – ‘evampi te mano, itthampi te mano, itipi te citta’nti. So bahuṃ cepi ādisati, tatheva taṃ hoti, no aññathā. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco na heva kho nimittena ādisati, napi manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devatānaṃ vā saddaṃ sutvā ādisati, api ca kho vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavipphārasaddaṃ sutvā ādisati – ‘evampi te mano, itthampi te mano, itipi te citta’nti. So bahuṃ cepi ādisati, tatheva taṃ hoti, no aññathā. Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco na heva kho nimittena ādisati, napi manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devatānaṃ vā saddaṃ sutvā ādisati, napi vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavipphārasaddaṃ sutvā ādisati, api ca kho avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhim samāpannassa cetasa ceto paricca pajānāti – ‘yathā imassa bhoto manosaṅkhārā paṇihitā imassa [tathā imassa (syā.), yathā imassa (ka.) a. ni. 3.61 passitabbā] cittassa anantarā amukaṃ nāma vitakkaṃ vitakkayissatī’ti [vitakkessatīti (syā.) a. ni. 3.61]. So bahuṃ cepi ādisati, tatheva taṃ hoti, no aññathā.

Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ.

“**Katamañca, bhikkhave, anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ?** Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco evamanusāsati – ‘evaṃ vitakketha, mā evaṃ vitakkayittha. Evaṃ manasi karotha, mā evaṃ manasi karittha. Idaṃ pajahatha, idaṃ upasampajja viharathā’ti. Idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, tīni pāṭihāriyāni”.

31. Nekkhammaṃ ijjhatīti – iddhi. Kāmacchandaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena nekkhammena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “Taṃ kho pana nekkhammaṃ evaṃ āsevitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ, evaṃ bahulīkātabbaṃ, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”ti – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Abyāpādo ijjhatīti – iddhi. Byāpādaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena abyāpādena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “So kho pana abyāpādo evaṃ āsevitabbo, evaṃ bhāvetabbo, evaṃ bahulīkātabbo, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”ti – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Ālokasaññā ijjhatīti – iddhi. Thinamiddhaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tāya ālokasaññāya samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “Sā kho pana ālokasaññā evaṃ āsevitabbā, evaṃ bhāvetabbā, evaṃ bahulīkātabbā, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”ti – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Avikkhepo ijjhatīti – iddhi. Uddhaccaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena avikkhepena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “So kho pana avikkhepo evaṃ āsevitabbo, evaṃ bhāvetabbo, evaṃ bahulīkātabbo, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”ti – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Dhammavavatthānaṃ ijjhatīti – iddhi. Vicikicchaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena dhammavavatthānena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “Taṃ kho pana dhammavavatthānaṃ evaṃ āsevitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ, evaṃ bahulīkātabbaṃ, evaṃ tadanudhammatā, sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”ti – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Ñāṇaṃ ijjhatīti – iddhi. Avijjaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena ñāṇena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “Taṃ kho pana ñāṇaṃ evaṃ āsevitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ, evaṃ bahulīkātabbaṃ, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”ti – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

Pāmojjaṃ ijjhatīti – iddhi. Aratiṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena pāmojjena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “Taṃ kho pana pāmojjaṃ evaṃ āsevitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ, evaṃ bahulīkātabbaṃ, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”ti – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ...pe....

Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ ijjhatīti – iddhi. Nīvaraṇaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena paṭhamena jhānena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “Taṃ kho pana paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ evaṃ āsevitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ, evaṃ bahulīkātabbaṃ, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”ti – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ...pe....

Arahattamaggo ijjhatīti – iddhi. Sabbakilese paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Ye tena arahattamaggena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhacittā anāvilasaṅkappāti – ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ. “So kho pana arahattamaggo evaṃ āsevitabbo, evaṃ bhāvetabbo, evaṃ bahulīkātabbo, evaṃ tadanudhammatā sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā”ti – anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

32. Nekkhammaṃ ijjhatīti – iddhi. Kāmacchandaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Yā ca iddhi yañca pāṭihāriyaṃ, idaṃ vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ. Abyāpādo ijjhatīti – iddhi. Byāpādaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Yā ca iddhi yañca pāṭihāriyaṃ, idaṃ vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ. Ālokasaññā ijjhatīti – iddhi. Thinamiddhaṃ paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ...pe... arahattamaggo ijjhatīti – iddhi. Sabbakilese paṭiharatīti – pāṭihāriyaṃ. Yā ca iddhi yañca pāṭihāriyaṃ, idaṃ vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyanti.

Pāṭihāriyakathā niṭṭhitā.

7. Samasīsakathā

33. Sabbadhammānaṃ [sabbesaṃ dhammānaṃ (ka.) paṭi. ma. 1.87 passitabbā] sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭṭhānatā paññā samasīsattṭhe ñāṇaṃ.

Sabbadhammānanti pañcakkhandhā, dvādasāyatanāni, aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo, kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākātā dhammā, kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā. **Sammā samucchedi** nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ sammā samucchindati, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ sammā samucchindati, ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ sammā samucchindati, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ sammā samucchindati, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāṃ sammā samucchindati, ñāṇena avijjāṃ sammā samucchindati, pāmojjena aratiṃ sammā samucchindati, paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

Nirodheti nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ nirodheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ nirodheti, ālokasaññāya thinamiddhaṃ nirodheti, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nirodheti, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāṃ nirodheti, ñāṇena avijjāṃ nirodheti, pāmojjena aratiṃ nirodheti, paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

Anupaṭṭhānatāti nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmacchando na upaṭṭhāti, abyāpādaṃ paṭiladdhassa byāpādo na upaṭṭhāti, ālokasaññāṃ paṭiladdhassa thinamiddhaṃ na upaṭṭhāti, avikkhepaṃ paṭiladdhassa uddhaccaṃ na upaṭṭhāti, dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhassa vicikicchā na upaṭṭhāti, ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upaṭṭhāti, pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhassa arati na upaṭṭhāti, paṭhamam jhānaṃ paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upaṭṭhanti...pe... arahattamaggaṃ paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upaṭṭhanti.

Samanti kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ samaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samaṃ, thinamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññā samaṃ, uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo samaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ samaṃ, avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ samaṃ, aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ samaṃ, nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamam jhānaṃ samaṃ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā arahattamaggo samaṃ.

Sīsanti terasa sīsāni – palibodhasīsāṇca taṇhā, vinibandhanasīsāṇca māno, parāmāsasīsāṇca diṭṭhi, vikkhepasīsāṇca uddhaccaṃ, saṃkilesasīsāṇca avijjā, adhimokkhasīsāṇca saddhā, pagghasīsāṇca vīriyaṃ, upaṭṭhānasīsāṇca sati, avikkhepasīsāṇca samādhi, dassanasīsāṇca paññā, pavattasīsāṇca jīvitindriyaṃ, gocarasīsāṇca vimokkho, saṅkhārasīsāṇca nirodhoti.

Samasīsakathā niṭṭhitā.

8. Satipaṭṭhānakathā

34. Sāvattṭhinidānaṃ. “Cattārome, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu...pe... citte... dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā, vineyya loke

abhijjhādomanassaṃ. Ime kho, bhikkhave, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā’'ti.

35. [Ka] kathaṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati? Idhekacco pathavīkāyaṃ aniccato anupassati, no niccato; dukkhato anupassati, no sukhato; anattato anupassati, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti, paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto nikkasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattahi ākārehi kāyaṃ anupassati. Kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “kāye kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā’”.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Idhekacco āpokāyaṃ...pe... tejokāyaṃ... vāyokāyaṃ... kesakāyaṃ... lomakāyaṃ... chavikāyaṃ... cammakāyaṃ... māṃsakāyaṃ... rudhirakāyaṃ... nhārukāyaṃ [nahārukāyaṃ (syā.)] ... aṭṭhikāyaṃ... aṭṭhimiñjakāyaṃ aniccato anupassati, no niccato; dukkhato anupassati, no sukhato; anattato anupassati, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati, nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto nikkasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattahi ākārehi kāyaṃ anupassati. Kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “kāye kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā’”.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

[Kha] kathaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati? Idhekacco sukhaṃ vedanaṃ aniccato anupassati, no niccato...pe... paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto nikkasaññaṃ pajahati... pe... paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattahi ākārehi vedanaṃ anupassati. Vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā’”.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā...pe... idhekacco dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ... pe... adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ... sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ... nirāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ... sāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ... nirāmisaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ... sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ... nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ... cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ... sotasaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ... ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ... jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ... kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ... manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ aniccato anupassati, no niccato...pe... paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto nikkasaññaṃ pajahati...pe... paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattahi ākārehi vedanaṃ anupassati. Vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā’”.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā...pe... evaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati.

[Ga] kathaṃ citte cittānupassī viharati? Idhekacco sarāgaṃ cittaṃ aniccato anupassati, no niccato...pe... paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto nikkasaññaṃ pajahati...pe... paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattahi ākārehi cittaṃ anupassati. Cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “citte cittānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā’”.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Idhekacco vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ...pe... sadosaṃ cittaṃ... vītadosaṃ cittaṃ... samohaṃ cittaṃ... vītamohaṃ cittaṃ... saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ... vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ... mahaggataṃ cittaṃ... amahaggataṃ cittaṃ... sauttaraṃ cittaṃ... anuttaraṃ cittaṃ... samāhitaṃ cittaṃ... asamāhitaṃ cittaṃ... vimuttaṃ cittaṃ... avimuttaṃ cittaṃ... cakkhaviññānaṃ... sotaviññānaṃ... ghānaviññānaṃ... jivhāviññānaṃ... kāyaviññānaṃ... manoviññānaṃ aniccato anupassati, no niccato...pe... paṇinissajjati, no ādiyati. **Aniccato anupassanto** nīccasaññaṃ pajahati...pe... paṇinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattahi ākārehi cittaṃ anupassati. Cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. Tena vuccati – “citte cittānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā”.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā...pe... āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ citte cittānupassī viharati.

[Gha] kathaṃ **dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?** Idhekacco ṭhapetvā kāyaṃ ṭhapetvā vedanaṃ ṭhapetvā cittaṃ tadavasese dhamme aniccato anupassati, no niccato; dukkhato anupassati, no sukhato; anattato anupassati, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṇinissajjati, no ādiyati. Aniccato anupassanto nīccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṇinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattahi ākārehi te dhamme anupassati. Dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ, no sati. Sati upaṭṭhānañceva sati ca. Tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te dhamme anupassati. Tena vuccati – “dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā”.

Bhāvanāti catasso bhāvanā – tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagavīriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatīti.

Satiṭṭhānakathā niṭṭhitā.

9. Vipassanākathā

36. Evaṃ me suttaṃ – ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi – “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca –

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kañci [\[kiñci \(ka.\) a. ni. 6.99-100 passitabbā\]](#) saṅkhāraṃ niccato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – nettaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – nettaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati; sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā [\[arahattaphalaṃ vā \(syā. ka.\) a. ni. 6.98 passitabbā\]](#) sacchikarissatīti – nettaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sabbasaṅkhāre aniccato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – nettaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – nettaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati; sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti – nettaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sabbasāṅkhāre dukkhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati; sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kañci dhammaṃ attato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati; sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti – netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sabbadhamme [kañci dhammaṃ (syā.), kiñci dhammaṃ (ka.) a. ni. 6.100 passitabbā] anattato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati; sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nibbānaṃ dukkhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati; sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti – netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“So vata, bhikkhave, bhikkhu nibbānaṃ sukhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati; anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati; sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā arahattaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti – ṭhānametaṃ vijjati”.

37. Katihākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, katihākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati? Cattārīsāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, cattārīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, katamahi cattārīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati? Pañcakkhandhe aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhatato parato palokato itito upaddavato bhayato upasaggato calato pabhaṅgato [pabhaṅgato (syā.)] addhuvato atāṇato [attāṇato (syā.)] aleṇato asaraṇato rittato tucchato suññato anattato ādīnavato vipariṇāmadhammato asārakato aghamūlato vadhakato vibhavato sāsavato saṅkhatato mārāmisato jātidhammato jarādhammato byādhidhammato maraṇadhammato sokadhammato paridevadhammato upāyāsadhammato saṃkilesikadhammato.

38. Pañcakkhandhe aniccato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho niccaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe dukkhato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho sukhaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe rogato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho ārogyaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe gaṇḍato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho agaṇḍaṃ [nigaṇḍo (syā.)] nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe sallato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho visallaṃ [nissallaṃ (syā.)] nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Pañcakkhandhe aghato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anagho nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe ābādhatato passanto

anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anābādho nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe parato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho aparappaccayaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe palokato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho apalokadhammo nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe itito passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anītikaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Pañcakkhandhe upaddavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anupaddavaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe bhayato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho abhayaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe upasaggato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anupasaggaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe calato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho acalaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe pabhaṅgato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho apabhaṅgu [appabhaṅgaṃ (syā.)] nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Pañcakkhandhe addhuvato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho dhuvaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe atāṇato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho tāṇaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe aleṇato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho leṇaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe asaraṇato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho saraṇaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe rittato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho arittaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Pañcakkhandhe tucchato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho atucchaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe suññato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho paramasuññaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe anattato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho paramatthaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe ādīnavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anādīnavaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe vipariṇāmadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho avipariṇāmadhammaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Pañcakkhandhe asārakato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho sāraṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe aghamūlato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anaghamūlaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe vadhakato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho avadhakaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe vibhavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho avibhavaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe sāsavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anāsavaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Pañcakkhandhe saṅkhatato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho asaṅkhatāṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe mārāmisato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhāti. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho nirāmiṣaṃ nibbānanti

passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe jātīdhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho ajātaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe jarādhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho ajaraṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe byādhidhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho abyādhi [abyādhidhammaṃ (syā.)] nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Pañcakkhandhe maraṇadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho amataṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe sokadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho asokaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe paridevadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho aparidevaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe upāyāsadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anupāyāsaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati. Pañcakkhandhe saṃkilesikadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho asaṃkiliṭṭhaṃ nibbānanti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

39. Aniccatoti, aniccānupassanā. Dukkhatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Rogatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Gaṇḍatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Sallatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Aghatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Ābādhātoti, dukkhānupassanā. Paratoti, anattānupassanā. Palokatoti, aniccānupassanā. Ītitoti, dukkhānupassanā.

Upaddavatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Bhayatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Upasaggatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Calatoti, aniccānupassanā. Pabhaṅgutoti, aniccānupassanā. Addhuvatoti, aniccānupassanā. Atāṇatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Aleṇatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Asaraṇatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Rittatoti, anattānupassanā.

Tucchatoti, anattānupassanā. Suññatoti, anattānupassanā. Anattatoti, anattānupassanā. Ādīnavatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Vipariṇāmadhammatoti, aniccānupassanā. Asārakatoti, anattānupassanā. Aghamūlatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Vadhakatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Vibhavatoti, aniccānupassanā. Sāsavatoti, dukkhānupassanā.

Saṅkhatatoti, aniccānupassanā. Mārāmisatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Jātīdhammatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Jarādhammatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Byādhidhammatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Maraṇadhammatoti, aniccānupassanā. Sokadhammatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Paridevadhammatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Upāyāsadhammatoti, dukkhānupassanā. Saṃkilesikadhammatoti, dukkhānupassanā.

Imehi cattālīsāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati. Imehi cattālīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Imehi cattālīsāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhantassa, imehi cattālīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamantassa kati aniccānupassanā, kati dukkhānupassanā, kati anattānupassanā?

Pañcavīsati anattānupassanā, paññāsa aniccānupassanā;
Sataṃ pañcavīsati ceva, yāni dukkhe pavuccareti.

Vipassanākathā niṭṭhitā.

10. Mātīkākathā

40. Nicchāto [nicchāto muccatīti (syā.)], makkho vimakkho, vijjāvimutti, adhisīlaṃ, adhicittaṃ, adhipaññā, passaddhi, ñāṇaṃ, dassanaṃ visuddhi [suddhi (syā.)] nekkhammaṃ, nissaraṇaṃ paviveko,

vossaggo, cariyā, jhānavimokkho, bhāvanā, adhiṭṭhānaṃ, jīvitam.

41. Nicchātoti nekkhammena kāmacchandato nicchāto, abyāpādena byāpādato nicchāto...pe... paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇehi nicchāto...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesehi nicchāto.

Mokkho vimokkhoti nekkhammena kāmacchandato muccatīti – mokkho vimokkho. Abyāpādena byāpādato muccatīti – mokkho vimokkho...pe... paṭhamena jhānena nīvaraṇehi muccatīti – mokkho vimokkho...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilesehi muccatīti – mokkho vimokkho.

Vijjāvimuttīti nekkhammaṃ vijjatīti vijjā, kāmacchandato muccatīti vimutti. Vijjanto muccati, muccanto vijjatīti – vijjāvimutti. Abyāpādo [abyāpādam (syā.)] vijjatīti vijjā, byāpādato vimuccatīti vimutti. Vijjanto muccati, muccanto vijjatīti – vijjāvimutti...pe... arahattamaggo vijjatīti vijjā, sabbakilesehi muccatīti vimutti. Vijjanto muccati, muccanto vijjatīti – vijjāvimutti.

Adhisīlaṃ adhicittaṃ adhipaññāti nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ, saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivissuddhi. Yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā. Yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā. Yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Abyāpādena byāpādam saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi. Dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivissuddhi. Yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā. Yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā. Yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā.

Passaddhīti nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ paṭippassambheti, abyāpādena byāpādam paṭippassambheti...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese paṭippassambheti.

Ñāṇanti kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇam; byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇam...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā arahattamaggo ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇam.

Dassananti kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ diṭṭhattā dassanaṃ. Byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo diṭṭhattā dassanaṃ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā arahattamaggo diṭṭhattā dassanaṃ.

Visuddhīti kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammena visujjhati. Byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādena visujjhati...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggena visujjhati.

Nekkhammanti kāmānametaṃ nissaraṇam, yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ. Rūpānametaṃ nissaraṇam, yadidaṃ āruppaṃ. Yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannam, nirodho tassa nekkhammaṃ. Byāpādassa abyāpādo nekkhammaṃ. Thinamidhassa ālokasaññā nekkhammaṃ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ arahattamaggo nekkhammaṃ.

Nissaraṇanti kāmānametaṃ nissaraṇam, yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ. Rūpānametaṃ nissaraṇam, yadidaṃ āruppaṃ. Yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannam, nirodho tassa nissaraṇam. Kāmacchandassa nekkhammaṃ nissaraṇam. Byāpādassa abyāpādo nissaraṇam...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ arahattamaggo nissaraṇam.

Pavivekoti kāmacchandassa nekkhammaṃ paviveko ...pe... sabbakilesānaṃ arahattamaggo paviveko.

Vossaggoti nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ vossajjatīti – vossaggo. Abyāpādena byāpādam vossajjatīti – vossaggo...pe... arahattamaggena sabbakilese vossajjatīti – vossaggo.

Cariyāti kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammena carati. Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādena carati... pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggena carati.

Jhānavimokkhoti nekkhammaṃ jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Kāmacchandaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Jhāyanto muccatīti – jhānavimokkho. Jhāpento muccatīti – jhānavimokkho. Jhāyantīti dhammā. Jhāpentīti kilese. Jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti – jhānajhāyī [jhānavimokkho (syā.) aṭṭhakathā oloketabbā]. Abyāpādo jhāyatīti jhānaṃ. Byāpādaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ...pe... ālokasañña jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Thinamiddhaṃ jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ...pe... arahattamaggo jhāyatīti – jhānaṃ. Sabbakilese jhāpetīti – jhānaṃ. Jhāyanto muccatīti – jhānavimokkho. Jhāpento muccatīti – jhānavimokkho. Jhāyantīti – dhammā. Jhāpentīti – kilese. Jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti – jhānajhāyī.

42. Bhāvanā adhiṭṭhānaṃ jīvitanti kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno. Nekkhamavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhānasampanno. Svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno samaṃ jīvati, no visamaṃ; sammā jīvati, no micchā; visuddhaṃ jīvati, no kilīṭṭhanti – ājīvasampanno. Svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno yaññadeva parisāṃ upasaṅkamati – yadi khattiyaparisaṃ yadi brāhmaṇaparisaṃ yadi gahapatiparisaṃ yadi samaṇaparisaṃ – visārado upasaṅkamati amaṅkubhūto. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi so bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno.

Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno...pe... thinamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno...pe... uddhaccaṃ pajahanto avikkhepaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno...pe... vicikicchaṃ pajahanto dhammavavatthānaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno...pe... aviijaṃ pajahanto vijjaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno...pe... aratiṃ pajahanto pāmojjaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno...pe... nīvaraṇe pajahanto paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno...pe... sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggaṃ bhāvetīti – bhāvanāsampanno. Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti – adhiṭṭhānasampanno. Svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno samaṃ jīvati, no visamaṃ; sammā jīvati, no micchā; visuddhaṃ jīvati, no kilīṭṭhanti – ājīvasampanno. Svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno yaññadeva parisāṃ upasaṅkamati – yadi khattiyaparisaṃ yadi brāhmaṇaparisaṃ yadi gahapatiparisaṃ yadi samaṇaparisaṃ – visārado upasaṅkamati amaṅkubhūto. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi so bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampannoti.

Mātikākathā niṭṭhitā.

Paññāvaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ –

Paññā iddhi abhisamayo, viveko cariyapañcamo;
Pāṭihāri samasīsi, satipaṭṭhānā vipassanā;
Tatiye paññāvaggamhi, mātikāya ca te dasāti.

Mahāvaggo yuganaddho, paññāvaggo ca nāmato;
Tayova vaggā imamhi [tivaggo yassa vikkhepo (syā. ka.)], paṭisambhidāpakaraṇe.

Anantanayamaggesu, gambhīro sāgarūpamo;
Nabhañca tārakākiṇṇaṃ, thūlo jātassaro yathā;
Kathikānaṃ visālāya, yogīnaṃ ṇāṇajotananti.

Paṭisambhidāmaggapāḷi niṭṭhitā.